

65
Pali Text Society

TIKAPATTHĀNA

OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART II.

KUSALATTIKAṆ

TOGETHER WITH

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY
FROM THE PAÑCAPPAKARAṆATTHAKATHĀ

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

AND AT

NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY

1922

TIKAPATTHANA

OF THE ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY

PART II

REMARKS

ON THE

REMARKS

FROM THE ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY

PK

4591

P3775

1921a

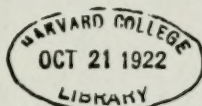
pt. 2



1115732

Ind L 4084.1

✓



G. F. Parkman fund
(II)

EDITORIAL NOTE

As was stated in the Foreword (p. iv) of the first part of this work, I had hoped to have completed, in this second part, the P.T.S. edition of the Tikapaṭṭhāna and its Commentary. This hope has not been realized. A first edition of the Apadāna—possibly not of the whole work—has been unexpectedly held up by the ill-health of its editor. It became necessary to find a substitute speedily for the second text issue of 1922. The editors of other works lying more or less ready for press are at the ends of the earth. Hence we have served up more Tikapaṭṭhāna. But it is midsummer now, and it is inconvenient to have the issues of the current year still blocking the way after midsummer. It is therefore necessary to defer to a short third part a synopsis of the remaining 'Tikas,' with the few remaining pages of the Commentary, and an Index.

Now that this respite has been gained, I hope, in this third part, to add a synopsis of the remainder of the Dukapaṭṭhāna (we only published Part I. in 1906), and to indicate very briefly the method pursued in the other three parts entitled Duka-Tika, Tika-Duka, and Tika-Tika Paṭṭhānaṇ.

In this volume the first of the 22 triplets—the Kusalatika—is set out fully, the only abbreviations besides those in the text being the use of initial letters for each of the 24 causal relations (*paccayas*) and numerical figures for numerals, when the interminable Gaṇanās occur. Given a *dhamma*, say, a unit, of good conduct in word, thought, or deed—'good' being such as produces happy result—will

there happen, in causal connexion of a certain variety with it, a second unit of good, or of bad, or of ethically neutral conduct? Or will it *not* arise with that specific kind of causal connexion? The specific kind or variety will be one of the six *hetus* (moral or immoral motives), or any other of the 24 causal connexions (*paccayas*), or more than one of them. Such is the bare framework. Filling it up are all the possible ways in which the varied moral procedure in intelligent beings, or unintelligent beings, is conceived as taking place. Impossible ways are ruled out.

The history of human ideas has surely no more striking evolution of pure scholasticism to offer than that which is here sampled. So far as we can get at the founder of Buddhism at all, we see a man spending nearly half a century in adapting his simple gospel of the good life to every shade of individual spiritual need that came before him. At the other extreme of this passionate patience to help the particular case we find, a few centuries later, the gigantic effort of the Paṭṭhāna to make a class or type of every possible particular case that can be imagined. The result may be imposing in its complexity and ingenuity. But we there move in a world of *dhammas* as far removed from the flesh-and-mind actuality of this man's case or that woman's as are the symbols in a book of algebra. Years were spent on that result, without the work of the founder being advanced a single step. The best that can be said is, firstly, that the elaborators, while they worked, were kept out of mischief; secondly, that whereas they were not teaching their fellows how to live, they were doing their best to think. Their object of thought was human character as revealed by past human experience, and reduced to a mass of abstract judgments. It was not kept alive, corrected and improved upon by intercourse with and observation of the little world without

them, much less of the greater world that lay to them inaccessible. Hence their object of study was a fixed, rigid world, admitting of no exceptions, yielding always uniform results. It was divorced from the ever-fluid world of the living.

And the oddest thing in the tradition is that all this mass of abstract affirmation is put into the mouth of the founder as a stodgy harangue delivered to devas—to devas who, in a certain childlike ingenuousness of mind that characterizes their utterances, are less likely to have appreciated abstract considerations than any earthly congregation whatever! (cf. *Expositor*, 2, 17).

How strange a phenomenon does the growth of any church present!

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

CHIPSTEAD, SURREY,
June, 1922.

CONTENTS

TIKAPATTHĪNA:

PART II.—I. KUSALATTIKA:

	PAGE
PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRA	69
B. NIDDESAVĀRA	73
GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ	94
SAHAJĀTAVĀRA	107
PACCAYAVĀRA	110
NISSAYAVĀRA	137
SAṆSATṬHAVĀRA	141
SAMPAYUTTAVĀRA	152
PAṆHAVĀRA, VIBHANGA	153
GAṆANĀ	180
 BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY (<i>continued</i>)	 230
PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	231
B. NIDDESAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	246
GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ	252
SAHAJĀTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	260
PACCAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	261
NISSAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	265
SAṆSATṬHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	266
SAMPAYUTTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	267
PAṆHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ, VIBHANGA	268
GAṆANĀ	285

[KUSALATTIKAN PAṬICCAVĀRO

A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRO.¹

1. *Hetupaccayo. (a) Anulomaṇ.]*

(i) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?²

(ii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo
(iii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo

} uppajjeyya
} hetupaccayā ?

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(iv) . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā
(v) . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā
(vi) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca dhammā
(vii) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

} uppajjeyyūṇ
} hetupaccayā ?

(viii) Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) akusalo dhammo, (b) kusalo dhammo,
(c) avyākato dhammo

} uppajjeyya
} hetupaccayā ?

Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

} dhammā uppaj-
} jeyyūṇ hetupac-
} cayā ?

(ix) Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) avyākato, (b) kusalo, (c) akusalo dhammo

} uppajjeyya
} hetupaccayā ?

Siya avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

} dhammā uppaj-
} jeyyūṇ hetupac-
} cayā ?

¹ Udāhu pañhavāro, udāhu pucchāvāro. *Comy.*

² Such of these possible relations as actually occur are answered affirmatively in the Niddesavāro, p. 73.

[KUSALATTIKAN

PAṬICCAVĀRO

A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRO.¹

1. *Hetupaccayo. (a) Anulomaṇ.]*

(i) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā?²

(ii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo
(iii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo

upparajjeyya
hetupaccayā?

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(iv) . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(v) . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(vi) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca dhammā

(vii) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā

upparajjeyyūṇ
hetupaccayā?

(viii) Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) akusalo dhammo, (b) kusalo dhammo,

(c) avyākato dhammo

upparajjeyya
hetupaccayā?

Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) kusalo

ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,

(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā upparaj-
jeyyūṇ hetupac-
cayā?

(ix) Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) avyākato, (b) kusalo, (c) akusalo

dhammo

upparajjeyya
hetupaccayā?

Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo

ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,

(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā upparaj-
jeyyūṇ hetupac-
cayā?

¹ Udāhu pañhavāro, udāhu pucchāvāro. *Comy.*

² Such of these possible relations as actually occur are answered affirmatively in the *Niddesavāro*, p. 73.

(x) Siyā kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
dhammo } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo
ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } uppajjeyyūṇ
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākatā ca } hetupaccayā ?
dhammā

(xi) Siyā akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
dhammo, } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca } dhammā uppaj-
avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } jeyyūṇ hetupac-
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca, avyākato ca } cayā ?

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ
paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

2.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . .

Yathā hetupaccayo *vitthārīto*. *Evaṇ* ārammaṇapaccayo
pi *vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena . . . evaṇ* adhipatipaccayo
. . . *avigatapaccayo pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena.*

Ekamūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā
avigatapaccayā ?

Dumūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . .
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ?

Timūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, anantarapaccayā . . .
pe . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, avigatapaccayā ?

Catumūlakaṃ.

Pañcamūlamūkādikā *sankhittā*. Ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ,
ti-, catu-, pañca-, sabbamūlakaṃ *asaṃmuyhantena vitthāre-*
tabbaṃ.

Hetumūlakaṃ.

2-24.

So for the other paccayas (2-24).

Ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ, timūlakaṃ,
catumūlakaṃ, pañcamūlakaṃ, sabbamūlakaṃ asaṃmuyhantena
vitthāretabbaṃ.

Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ dukuttamaṃ
Dukaṃ tikaṇ ceva tikaṃ dukaṇ ca
Tikaṃ tikaṇ ceva dukaṃ dukaṇ ca
Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*b. Paccanīyaṃ.*]

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthāre-*
tabbo, evaṃ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo).

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . . na-ārammanapaccayā . . .
na adhipatipaccayā . . . pe . . . no-atthipaccayā . . . no-
natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā . . . no avigatapac-
cayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anu-*
lome ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ, timūlakaṃ,
catumūlakaṃ, yāva tevīsati-mūlaṃ, evaṃ paccanīye pi vitthāre-
tabbaṃ).

Tikaṇ ca . . . (*here follows the quatrain as above, sub-*
stituting cha paccanīyamhi for cha anulomamhi).

[c. *Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . akusalo dhammo uppajjeyya. . . .

(*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārīto, evaṇ anulomapaccanīye pi padaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*)

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya (a) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . (b) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa-paccayā nādhīpati-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa- no-avigata-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . ¹

Cha anuloma-paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

• Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-hetupaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

¹ The quatrain as above save in last line.

Sivā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthi . . . no-natthi . . . novigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya nārammaṇapaccayā¹ hetupaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā¹ adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā no-natthipaccayā vigatapaccayā ?

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṃ . . . (*the quatrain as above but*)

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Paṇṇattivāro nīṭṭhito.

[B. NIDDESAVĀRO.]

1 (*hetu*).

(i)² *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā,
tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho,
dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato khandho uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

¹ B. *sic*.

² Cf. *corresponding questions in Paṇṇattivāro*, p. 60 f.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ,

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho citta-, etc.

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta-, etc.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayo.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . (as above).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca . . . (as above).

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . (as above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuṇ . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

2.¹

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (continue as in 1).*

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā (continue as under 1, viii, a).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

3.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (continue as before).*

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca tayo	}	cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .
khandhā		
Kusalāṇ tayo khandhe paṭicca eko		
khandho		

Kusalāṇ dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

. . . ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

¹ Cf. Nos. of paccayas on p. iii.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as above 1, c) . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā.

tayo khandhe . . . eko . . .	} samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.
dve „ . . . dve . . .	

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

tayo mahābhūte „ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . .

dve „ „ dve mahābhūtā . . .

mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati anantara-paccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Anantaray pi samanantaray pi ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

6.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo khandhe „ eko . . .

dve „ „ dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti saha-jātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo	} cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.
tayo eko	
dve dve khandhā	

dve dve khandhā . . .

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . .	} cittasamuṭṭhā- nañ ca rūpaṇ.
tayo eko	
dve dve khandhā	

tayo khandhe . . . eko . . .	} cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpañ.
dve „ . . . dve . . .	

. . . tayo khandhā eko . . . } kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ.
 . . . dve „ dve . . . }

. . . khandhe paṭicca vatthun . . .
vatthun paṭicca khandhā.

tayo ekan . . .

dve dve mahābhūtā . . .

tayo ekan

dve dve

tayo ekan . . .

dve dve . . .

mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṇ . . .

Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .
tayo ekaṇ . . .

(as just above) . . . upādārūpaṇ . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . . mahābhūte
paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato*
. . . *up pajjati saha jātapa ccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ
rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca (as above) . . .*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca (as above) . . .

7.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . up pajjati aññamaññapa ccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as under 6) . . . dve khandhā . . .

(ii) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . up pajjati aññamaññapa ccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as just above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . (as above).*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo khandhā vatthu ca . . .

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandhe vatthu ca . . .

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā vatthu ca . . .

khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . .

vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . dve mahābhūte
paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇ¹
. . . asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahā-
bhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

8.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . up pajjati nissaya pa ccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Nissaya pa ccayaṇ saha jātapa ccaya-sa di saṇ.

¹ Elisions as in text. Fill in as under 6.

9.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissayapaccayā.*
Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca.

Upanissayapaccayaṃ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṃ.

10.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ (as in 10) . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . .
(So for Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ . . . avyakato . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ (as in 10) . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .

(viii) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

¹ (11) *pacchājātapaccaya*—is omitted Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthanaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammaṇaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . avyakato dhammo uppajjati kammaṇaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ.

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākaṇaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . tayo . . . eko khandho cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .

So dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo khandhe . . . eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.

So dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ, kaṭattā-, upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . tīni.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . tīni.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyakato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca (as in 14) . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . . mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . .* (xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

16.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati indriyapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *pe . . .*

Aasaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*indriyapaccayaṇ kammappaccaya-sadisāṇ*¹).

17, 18.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā . . . maggapaccayā . . .*

(*jhānapaccayaṇ pi maggapaccayaṇ pi hetupaccaya-sadisāṇ*²).

19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*sampayuttapaccayaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ*).

20.

(i, a) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .*

(c) *Vatthūṇ vippayattapaccayā.*

¹ I.e. (13).

² I.e. (1).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusale khandhe cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(c) Khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . .

. . . eko . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; dve khandhe . . .

. . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .

(c) Khandhā vatthuṇ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(d) Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . as in 1 (b) and (c).

Akusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . as in 2 (b) and (c).

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . as in 3 (b), (c) and (d).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . and for dve . . . dve . . . Khandhā vatthuṇ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so for dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhā vatthuṇ, kaṭattā-rūpaṇ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . ; vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā.

Khandhā vatthuṇ, vatthu khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . (*sankhittaṃ*).

(*Atthipaccayaṃ sahaṃjātupaccaya-sadisāṃ*.)

22, 23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā.*

Natthipaccayaṃ pi vigatapaccayaṃ pi ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṃ.

24.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati avigatapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ evaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Avigatapaccayaṃ sahaṃjātupaccaya-sadisāṃ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā sajjhāyantaṇa vitthāretabbā.

¹ So the text.

[Gaṇanā-mūlakā.¹]

Hetuyā nava	Kamme nava
Ārammaṇe tīṇi	Vipāke ekaṇ
Adhipatiyā nava	Āhāre nava
Anantare tīṇi	Indriye nava
Samanantare tīṇi	Jhāne nava
Sahajāte nava	Magge nava
Aññamaññe tīṇi	Sampayutte tīṇi
Nissaye nava	Vippayutte nava
Upanissaye tīṇi	Atthiyā nava
Purejāte tīṇi	Natthiyā tīṇi
Āsevane tīṇi	Vigate tīṇi
	Avigate nava.

Hetupaccayā [Hetumūlakā.]

ārammaṇe tīṇi	samanantare tīṇi
adhipatiyā nava	sahajāte nava
anantare tīṇi	aññamaññe tīṇi . . .
	<i>etc., as in list above.</i>

Hetupaccayā [Dumūlakā.]

ārammaṇapaccayā	anantare tīṇi
adhipatiyā tīṇi	samanantare tīṇi . . .
<i>All tīṇi except vipāke ekaṇ.</i>	

[Timūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantara-, samanantara-, sahajāta-, aññamañña-, nissaya-, upanissaya-, purejāta-,² āsevana-paccayā kamme tīṇi . . . avigate tīṇi (*omitting vipāka-*).

[Sesamūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāre ekaṇ . . . avigate ekaṇ.

¹ Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

² *Omitting pacchājāta-*.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-
paccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigate ekaṇ.

Gaṇanā-hetumūlakā nīṭṭhitā.

Ārammaṇe ṭhītena sabbattha tīṇ' eva pañhā.

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

adhipatīyā tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate tīṇi.

Adhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava

ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate nava.

Anantarapaccayā } hetuyā tīṇi . . . pe . . .
samanantarapaccayā } avigate tīṇi.

Sahajātapaccayā hetuyā nava . . . pe . . .

Aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

Nissayapaccayā hetuyā nava.

Upanissayapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

Purejātapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,

Āsevanapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,

ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . pe . . .

purejāte tīṇi,

kamme tīṇi,

āhāre tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate tīṇi.

Āsevanamūlake vipākaṇ natthi.

Kammappaccayā hetuyā nava

Vipākapaccayā hetuyā ekaṇ,

ārammaṇe ekaṇ . . . pe . . .

purejāte ekaṇ,

kamme ekaṇ

āhāre ekaṇ . . . pe . . .

avigate ekaṇ.

Vipākamūlake āsevanāṇ natthi.

Āhārapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Indriyapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Jhānapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Maggapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīni,
 Vippayuttapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Atthipaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Natthipaccayā hetuyā tīni
 Vigatapaccayā hetuyā tīni
 Avigatapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 ārammaṇe tīni,
 adhipatiyā nava,
 natthiyā tīni,
 vigate tīni.

Ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlakaṇ kātun asajjhūyantena gaṇetabbā ti.
Anulomaṇ.

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1 (*na-hetu*).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca
vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo
uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo
. . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . , tayo . . .
eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
. . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā
rūpaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ

. . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ;
tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

2 (na-ārammaṇa).

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuṃ . . . Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ . . . Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ . . . *pe . . . (as under na-hetu) . . . kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ.*

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca . . .

3 (na-adhipati).

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . ;
tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(iv) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā (*sic*).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . pe . . . (as in kusalaṇ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthun, vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ, kaṭattā rūpaṇ, upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . ; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca . . . (as under prev.).

4 (na-anantara).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantarapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-anantarapaccayaṇ pi na-samanantarapaccayaṇ pi na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

7 (na-aññamañña).

(iii) *Kusalayaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . (as under prev.).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

Bāhire mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṃ.

Utusamuṭṭhāne mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṃ.

Asaññasattānaṃ mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca . . . (analogous to x, c).

9 (na-upanissaya).

(i) *Kusalayaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-upanissayapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Na-upanissayapaccayaṃ na-ārammaṇapaccaya-saḍisaṃ.

10 (na-purejāta).

(i) *Kusalayaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as under i).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. . . . So for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun; vatthun paṭicca khandhā. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as for x, c) . . . rūpaṇ.*

11 (na-pacchājāta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājatapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . pe . . .

12 (na-āsevana).

- (i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-āsevanapaccayā.*
Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Na-paccāhājātapaccayaṇ pi na-āsevanapaccayaṇ pi
na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisayaṇ.

13 (na-kamma).

- (i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-*
kammaṇapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca kusalā cetanā.

- (viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-kammaṇapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe paṭicca akusalā cetanā.

- (ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-kammaṇapaccayā.

Kiriyaṇvyākate khandhe paṭicca kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.
Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ
. . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

14 (na-vipāka).

- (i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi).

- (viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as above . . .*
tīṇi).

- (ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-vipākapaccayā.

Kiriyaṇvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .
rūpaṇ. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . .
asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā
rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca . . . (as for x, c).*

15 (na-āhāra).

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā.*

Bāhiraṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

16 (na-indriya).

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-indriyapaccayā.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Asaññasattānaṇ mahābhūte paṭicca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ.

17 (na-jhāna).

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Pañca-viññāṇasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

18 (na-magga).

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggapaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetupaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . .

eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun;
vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; *so for* tayo
. . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca
cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ. Asañ-
ñasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

19 (na-sampayutta).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati
na-sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

20 (na-vippayutta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*
Arūpe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . dve
khandhā.

(ii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as for i).*

(iii) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up-
pajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
. . . tayo, etc.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
. . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .
pe . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ . . .

22, 23.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati
no-natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

[Gaṇanamūlakā¹

1. Hetu-ekamūlakāṇ.]

Na-hetuyā dve	(Na-H 2)	na-kamme tīṇi	(Na-K 3)
na-ārammaṇe pañca	(Na-Ā 5)	na-vipāke nava	(Na-V 9)
na-adhipatīyā nava	(Na-A 9)	na-indriye ekaṇ	(Na-I 1)
na-anantare pañca	(Na-An 5)	na-jhāne ekaṇ	(Na-Jh 1)
na-samanantare pañca	(Na-S 5)	na-magge ekaṇ	(Na-M 1)
na-aññamaññe pañca	(Na-Añ 5)	na-sampayutte pañca	(Na-Sp 5)
na-upanissaye pañca	(Na-U 5)	na-vippayutte tīṇi	(Na-Vpp 3)
na-purejāte satta	(Na-Pu 7)	no-natthiyā pañca	(No-Nat 5)
na-pacchājāte nava	(Na-Pa 9)	no-vigate pañca	(No-Vg 5)
na-āsevane nava	(Na-Ās 9)		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-I 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

[Dumūlakāṇ.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1, Na-An 1, Na-S 1 . . . *pe* . . . (as above, but all with only ekaṇ).

[Ti-mūlakādi.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipaṭipaccayā . . . and so on to (23) no-vigatapaccayā, omitting (6), (8), (21), (24).

Na-hetumūlakāṇ.

¹ From this point the *paccayas*, when they occur in lists, will be printed in abbreviated form, and the number of *cittas*, in which they are experienced, in numerals. In this first list they are printed both in full and in abbreviated form, as a guide. The following is a full list of the *paccayas* and their abbreviations:

1. Hetu	H	9. Upanissaya	U	17. Jhāna	Jh
2. Ārammaṇa	Ā	10. Purejāta	Pu	18. Magga	M
3. Adhipati	A	11. Pacchājāta	Pā	19. Sampayutta	Sp
4. Anantara	An	12. Āsevana	Ās	20. Vippayutta	Vpp
5. Samanantara	S	13. Kamma	K	21. Atthi	At
6. Sahajāta	Sj	14. Vipāka	V	22. Natthi	Nat
7. Aññamañña	Añ	15. Āhāra	Āh	23. Vigata	Vg
8. Nissaya	N	16. Indriya	I	24. Avigata	Avg

[Na-ārammaṇamūlakay.]

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-U 5	Na-V 5	Na-Sp 5'
Na-A 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 5	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā, na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 2.

[Na-adhipatimūlakay.]

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
. . . pe . . .	Na-Ās 9	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
. . . pe . . .	Na-Ās 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-U 1	Na-K 1	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-Pu 2			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) No-Nat 1
Na-Vpp 1 No-Vg 1

Na-anantara-paccayā, na-samanantara-paccayā na-aññamaññā-paccayā
na-upanissaya-paccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 7	Na-M 1	

Na-purejāte-paccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-purejatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-pacchājatapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat, No-Vg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	. . . pe . . .	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Ān 1	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
. . . pe . . .	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	. . . pe pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-Ān 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-āhāra- na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Ā 5 . . .

Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-S 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-V 3	No-Nat 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1
Na-An 1			

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 2	... pe ...
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 ... (*sabbattha ekay*) ... No-Nat. 1, No-Vg 1.

No-natthipaccayā ... No-vigatapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Ās 5	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5 ... pe ...	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 5
Na-S 5	Na-V 5	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Añ 5	Na-Āh 1 ... pe ...	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 ... pe ...		

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetu paccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... (*sabbattha ekay*) ... Na-Vpp 1, No-Nat 1.

Paccanīyaṇ.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇaṇā.]

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
... pe ...	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9		

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 ... pe ... Na-Pu 3 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3, Na-Vpp 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-; ... purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 ... Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-,¹ purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

¹ Text does not indicate whether 3, 4, etc., are again to be included.

Hetu-, . . . (as above, adding) kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā
Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka- . . . avigata-paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

[Hetumūlakāṇ.]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Ās 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 3
Na-A 3	Na-K 3	Na-Jh 3	Na-Vpp 3

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Ārammaṇamūlakāṇ.

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṃ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ.

Kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9		

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ.

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Ā 1 !. pe...	Na-U 1 ... pe...	... pe ...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Vpp 1	

Vipākapaccayā, hetu-, . . . purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9]	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pā 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-P 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ.

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ.

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viltthāretabbay.

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viltthāretabbay.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Sampayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 1	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3.
--------	---------	------------------------	---------

Vip̄payuttapaccayā, hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vip̄payuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vip̄payutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vip̄payutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vip̄payutta-hetu-purejāta-kamma . . . pe . . . āhāra-avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1. Na-Ās 1.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ.

Natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vp 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ.

Avigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Yathā hetumūlakay evaṇ vitthāretabbay.
Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.

Na-hetupaccayā

[Paccanīyānuloma-gaṇanā.¹]

Ā2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... pe ...
... pe ...	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-, na-adhipati-, ... pe ... na-aññamañña-
ñapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

(sabbattha ekay.)

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-, ... pe ... na-aññamañña-, na-
 upanissaya-, ... pe ... na-āsevana-paccayā ... (yāv' āsevanā
 sabbay sadisaṇ).

Na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā honti.

Na-kammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	------	--------

Na-hetu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, ...
na-āhāra-paccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-hetu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, ...
na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 5	M 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
Sj 5	K 5	... pe ...	Avg 5

¹ B. °ānulomaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
An 3	U 3	Āh 9...pe...	Nat 3
S 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
Sj 9	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	Āh 2	M 1
An 2...pe...	K 2	I 2	Sp 2...pe...
Pu 2	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5...pe...	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	N 7	Āh 7	At 7
A 7	U 3	...pe.	Nat 3
An 3	Āv 3	M 7	Vg 3
S 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Sj 7			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2...pe...	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1
U 2	Āh 2	M 1	At 2...pe.
Ās 1	I 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
K 2			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittāṇ) ...			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
A 9	U 3	Āh 9...pe...	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	...pe...
...pe...	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittāṇ) ...			

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 9	Sj 9	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	Añ 3	Vp 1	At 9
A 9	N 9	Āh 9...pe...	Nat 3
An 3	N 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Pu 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	I 2	Sp 2...pe...
An 2...pe...	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2	M 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittāṇ) ...			

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

H 3	Pu 3	Āh 3...pe...
A 3...pe...	Ās 3	Avg 3

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Ās 1	Jh 1
An 1...pe...	Āh 1	Sp 1...pe...
Pu 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-vipākāpaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 3
Ā 3	N 9	Āh 9	At 9
A 9	U 3	... pe ...	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... pe ...
... pe ...	Āh 2	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2			

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	I 1	... pe ...
An 1	K 1	Sp 1	Avg 1

... pe ...

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 ... pe ...	As 1 ... pe ...	

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1			

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Āñ 1			

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	... (sankhittāṇ) ...		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Ās 3	At 3
... pe pe pe ...
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Jh 2	At 2
An 2	K 2	M 1	... pe ...
... pe ...	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
U 2	I 2		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	At 1	
	... (sankhittāṇ) ...		

No-natthipaccayā no-vigatapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Āñ 1			

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... pe ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamaññā-paccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
N 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... (sankhittāṇ) ... na-kamma-paccayā

Sj 1	Āñ 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	------	------	--------

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . . na-āhāra-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . . no-natthi-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Paccanīyānulomaṇ.

Paṭiccavāro niṭṭhito.

[*Sahajātavāro*

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe sahaajāto eko khandho; dve khandhe sahaajātā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe sahaajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ. Sahaajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, tayo khandhe sahaajāto eko khandho cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve khandhe sahaajātā dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā.

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusale khandhe sahaajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe saha-jātaṇ vatthu; vatthuṇ saha-jātā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ saha-jātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paticcavāro evaṇ vitthāretabbay.

H 9 ¹	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	Āh 9	At 9
A 9	U 3	I 9	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	Jh 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	M 9	Avg 9
Sj 9	K 9	Sp 3	

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāra-gaṇanā evaṇ gaṇetabbay* /²)

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe saha-jāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ

¹ K. *adds* paṭiccagaṇanā.

² K. *gaṇetabbā.*

sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaū ca rūpaṇ; *so for* tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; *so for* tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Khandhe¹ sahaajātaṇ vatthu; vatthuṇ sahaajātā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ sahaajātā tayo mahābhūtā; *so for* tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Mahābhūte sahaajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭat-tārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ sahaajātā tayo mahābhūtā; mahābhūte sahaajātaṇ katattā-rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

*Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*²

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vp 3
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2
A 2 . . . pe . . .	V 1	M 1
Pu 2	Āh 1	Sp 2 . . . pe . . .
Ās 2	I 1	Av 2

Paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paṭiccatthaṇ nāma sahaajātatthaṇ,
sahaajātatthaṇ nāma paṭiccatthaṇ.³

Sahajātavāro.

¹ K. dve khandho.

² K. omits these directions.

³ So K. B. has Paṭiccatthaṇ, sahaajātatthaṇ. In the Comy. both Bm. and S. have °atthaṇ.

[Paccayavāro.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā tayo khandhe paccayā eko khandho, dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ;

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . , dve . . . Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Avyākataṃ . . . dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā eko khandho; dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ, paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca . . . paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭ-
thānaṇ rūpaṇ.

2.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*
Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for*
tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for*
tayo . . . ; dve . . . paccayā dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo up-
pajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā
tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . . eko; . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā
tayo khandhā; tayo . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ
paccayā khandhā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ; sotāyatanaṇ
paccayā sotaviññāṇaṇ; ghāṇāyatanaṇ . . . jivhāyatanaṇ
. . . kāyāyatanaṇ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā
vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

*Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.
Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, a) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo
dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo
khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, b) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo
dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo
khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā.

3.

Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tiṇi.

Akusalay . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tiṇi.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ.

Vatthuy paccayā vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . .*

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayaṃ¹ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

6.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā . . . (tiṇi).

(viii) *Akusalay dhammaṃ paccayā . . . (tiṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṃ kiriyavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Āsañ-ñasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā. Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ, vatthuy paccayā vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

¹ K. °paccayā; so also below.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

7.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā . . . (ekaṇ).*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā . . . (ekaṇ).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā vatthuṇ ca . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā vatthuṇ ca. Khandhe paccayā, vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahabhūtā . . . dve . . . paccayā dve . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamutṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamutṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve, dve . . .

Cakkhāyatanāṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanāṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

8.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati nissayapaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā.

Yathā saha-jātapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

9.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissayapaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā.¹

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

Cakkhāyatanāṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇāṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanāṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇāṇ.

Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

¹ As for kusalaṇ . . . just above.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, e) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . .

13.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

¹ No. 11 is omitted in the text.

(ix, b) *Avyākatāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . .¹

(ix, c)² *Avyākatāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(x, d) *Kusalāṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇpaccayā . . . pe . . .*

(xi, e) *Akusalāṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇpaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā . . . pe . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ rūpaṇ.

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākatāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākatāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ khandhā.

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākatāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā (paripunnāṇ).

¹ K. adds *pe*.

² K. omits *section*.

16.

(i) *Kusalayaṇ dhammaṇ paccayaṇ kusalo dhammo uppajjati indriyapaccayaṇ : . . . pe . . .*

Asaññasattāṇaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayaṇ . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayaṇ cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayaṇ kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayaṇ vi-
pākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā indriyapaccayaṇ.

Yathā kammaṇ paccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbayaṇ.

17.

(i) *Kusalayaṇ dhammaṇ paccayaṇ kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayaṇ (18) maggaṇ paccayaṇ pi.*

Yathā hetuṇ paccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbayaṇ.

19.

(i) *Kusalayaṇ dhammaṇ paccayaṇ kusalo dhammo uppajjati sampayuttaṇ paccayaṇ . . . (Arammaṇa-sadisayaṇ).*

20.

(i) *Kusalayaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ.*

Kusalayaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayaṇ tayo khandhā . . . pe
. . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ.

(iii) *Kusalayaṇ dhammaṇ paccayaṇ avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ.*

Kusale khandhe paccayaṇ cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ . . .

(iv) *Kusalayaṇ dhammaṇ paccayaṇ kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ.*

Kusalayaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ. Cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ.

(viii, c) *Akusalayaṇ dhammaṇ paccayaṇ avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ.*

Akusale khandhe paccayaṇ cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttaṇ paccayaṇ . . .

(viii, d) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā . . . Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paccayā vatthuṃ; vatthuṃ paccayā khandhā. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā; vatthuṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā. Vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Khandhā vatthuṇ vip̐payuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.

(ix, e) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhā vatthuṇ vip̐payuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . .; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vip̐payuttapaccayā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vip̐payuttapaccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā vatthuṇ vip̐payuttapaccayā.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Akusale khandhe ca

mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā* : . . . *pe* . . . (*sahajāta-sadisāṃ kātabbāṃ*).

(22) *Natthipaccayā* . . . (23) *Vigatapaccayā* . . . *ārammaṇa-sadisāṃ*.

(24) *Avigatapaccayā sahajātapaccaya-sadisāṃ*.

[*Hetumūlakāṃ*.]

H 17	Añ 7	V 1	Vp 17
Ā 7	N 17	Āh 17	At 17
A 17	U 7	I 17	Nat 7
An 7	Pu 7	Jh 17	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 7	M 17	Av 17
Sj 17	K 17	Sp 7	

Hetupaccayā

Ā 7	An 7	Sj 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
A 17	S 7	Av 17

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

A 7 . . . <i>sabbattha</i> 7	V 1	Av 7.
------------------------------	-----	-------

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

K 7	Āh 7	Av 7.
-----	------	-------

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā purejātapaccayā kammaṇapaccayā
vipākāpaccayā āhārapaccayā vigatapaccayā

Av 1.

Hetumūlakāṃ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
-----	---------------------------

Ārammaṇamūlakāṃ yathā hetumūlakāṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ.

Adhipatipaccayā

H 17.

Anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā

H 7.

Sahajātapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā, āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Pu 7	At 7
Ā 7	K 7	Vg 7
A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Avg 7

Kammapaccayā, vipākapaccayā

H 1	Pu 1	At 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Ā 1	K 1	Avg 1
A 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Āhārapaccayā, indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 Vg 7.

Paccayavāre anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccanūyaṇ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.

Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ, kaṭattārūpaṇ, upādārūpaṇ. Bāhiraṇ; . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utu-samuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ, upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukavipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2.

Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre na-ārammaṇapaccayā evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

3.

(i) *Kusalaṃ¹ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*avyākataṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātappaṃ*). Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ. Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . pe . . .

Yathā anulome saha-jātapaccayaṃ evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.

4, 5, 7, 9, 10.

(iii) *Kusalaṃ . . . avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantara-paccayā . . . na-samanantara-paccayā, na-aññamañña-paccayā, na-upanissaya-paccayā, na-purejāta-paccayā . . . (Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ).*

¹ K. abyākataṃ.

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājāta-paccayā . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . .*

Cakkhāyatanāṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . *pe . . .*
(*na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi paripunnāṇ, sattarasa, yathā anulome saha-jātapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

13.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyūkato . . . dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kiriya-vyākate dhamme khandhe paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . *pe . . .* Mahābhūte paccayā upādārūpaṇ.¹ Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā akusalā cetanā.

14.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (*līṇi*).

(viii) *Akusalay dhammay paccayā . . . (līṇi).*

¹ B. omits.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhutā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ; upādā rūpaṃ.¹ Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vipākaṃ thapetvā sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ.

15-20, 22.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā . . . na-īndriyapaccayā, na-jhānapaccayā . . . Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ . . . Na-jhāne imaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ . . . na-maggapaccayā :—Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukavipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā . . . na-magge imaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ ; avasesaṃ yathā Paṭiccavāre paccanīyaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ . . . na-sampayuttapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā . . .

23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati no-vigatapaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāre evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.*)

[*Hetumūlakaṃ.*]

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1	

Na-hetuyā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 4	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	(sabbattha 1) No-Vg 1

Na ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H	Na-Ās 5	Na-Sp 5 ¹
Na-A 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Añ 5	Na-V 5	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 5

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-S 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 17	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 4	Na-I 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . sabbattha 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññāpaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇasādisay.

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Ās 7	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-K 3		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 2	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

¹ K. has ekaṇ.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-V 4	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-U 1	Na-V 7	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 4	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1 ¹
Na-An 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 4	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1 ¹
Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

¹ K. reads pañca.

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā (*as in foregoing*).

Na-maggapaccayā (*as in foregoing*).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisay.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 1	Na-Āh 1...pe...
Na-Ā 1	Na-S 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-V 2	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1...pe...	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

No-natthipaccayā, no-vigatapaccayā na-ārammaṇasadisay.

Paccayavāre paccanīyan niṭṭhitāṇ.

[Anuloma-paccanīyaṇ.]

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5...pe...	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 5	

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7	

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.¹

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

¹ K. adds Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā kam-
mapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā
Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammappaccayā vipākapaccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammappaccayā . . . avigata-
paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	Na-M 1
Na-A 7	Na-Ās 7	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7		

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7	

(*yathā hetumūlakay evaṇ gaṇetabbay.*)

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17		

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittay.*

Anantarapaccayā hetupaccayā samanantarapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakay evaṇ vitthāretabbay.*)

Sahajātapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5	

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . <i>sankhittay</i> . . .	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittay.*

Aññamaññapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-S 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 7	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Vg 1

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 7 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 7	No-Vg 1

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7 . . . *sankhittay*.

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 4.

Nissayapaccayā yathā saha-jālapaccayā.

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 4 . . . *ārammaṇasadisaṇ*.

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Ās 7	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 7	Na-K 7	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	. . . pe . . .

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe . . .*

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-M 1 ¹
Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-H 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7² . . . *sankhittay*.

Āsevanapaccayā hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-paccayā . . .
sankhittay . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7 . . . *pe . . .*

Kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

¹ K. *has* tīpi.

² K. *omits*.

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 4	No-Vg 5
... sankhittay ...	Sp 5	No-Nat 5	
... sankhittay ...			

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1 ... pe ...	Na-U 1 ... pe ...	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1 ... pe ...	No-Vg 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... pe ...	Na-U 1 ... pe ...	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ... pe ... sankhittay ... purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1 ... pe ...
---------	--------------------

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā ... sankhittay ... purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā ... sankhittay ... avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1 ... pe ...
---------	--------------------

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-I 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17 ... pe ...	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
... sankhittay ...	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

... sankhittay ...

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
... pe ...	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

... sankhittay ...

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
. . . pe . . .	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 3	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .Sampayuttapaccayā . . . *ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ*.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7
Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-P 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ*. . . *purejāta-, kamma-, vipaka-paccayā*

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-,
vipāka-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthipaccayā . . . *sahajālapaccaya-sadisay*.

Natthipaccayā }
Vigatapaccayā } *ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay*.

Avigatapaccayā *sahajālapaccaya-sadisay*.
Paccayavāre anulomapaccanīyaṇ *niṭṭhitay*.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṇ.]

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
A 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	K 4	I 4	Sp 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Sj 1 N 1 Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākapaccayā
na-ūhārapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Vg 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākā-, na-
āhāra-, na-indriyapaccayā . . . *sankhittay* no-vigatapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	<i>pe</i> . . .	At 5
A 5	N 5	M 5	Avg 5
Sj 5	K 5 . . .	Vpp 5	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
An 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

. : *sankhittay* . . .

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 17	U 7	Āh 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Ās 7	... pe ...	Vg 7
An 7 ... pe ...	K 17	At 17	Avg 17
N 7 ¹	V 1		

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	I 4	
An 4	K 4	Jh 4	
... pe ...	V 1	M 3	
Pu 4	Āh 4	Sp 4 ... pe ...	Avg 4

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittāṇ* ... Avg 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamaññapaccayā, na-upanissayapaccayā

na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 7	K 7	Vpp 5
Ā 3	Añ 3	V 1	At 3
A 7	N 7	Āh 7 ... pe ...	Vg 3
An 3	U 3	M 7	Avg 7
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2	Vpp 1
An 2 ... pe ...	V 1	M 1	At 2 ... pe ..
U 2	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
Ās 1	I 2		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittāṇ* ... Avg 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 17	Sj 7	K 17	Nat 17
Ā 7	Añ 7 ... pe ...	V 1	Vg 7
A 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 ... pe ...	Avg 17
An 7	Ās 7	At 17	

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4 ... pe ...	Sp 4 ... pe ...	
An ... pe ...	Jh 4	Avg 4	
Pu 4	M 3		

¹ B. *has sattarasa*.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇā paccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittay* . . . Avg 1.

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 17	S 7	U 7	Āh 7	Sp 7	Nat 7
Ā 7	Sj 17	Pu 17	I 17	Vpp 17	Vg 7
A 17	Añ 7	K 17	Jh 17	At 17	Avg 17
An 7	N 17	V 1	M 17		

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	K 4	I 4	Sp 4
An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	V 1	Jh 4	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Pu 4	Āh 4	M 3	Avg 4

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittay* . . . Avg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

K 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 7	Avg 7
Pu 7	Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Sp 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	M 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Añ 7	Ās 7	Sp 7	Vg 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7	U 7	Āh 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	At 17	

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Pu 4	K 4	I 4	M 3	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 4	Āh 4	Jh 4	Sp 4	Avg 4

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	
. . . <i>sankhittan</i> . . .			

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	
. . . <i>sankhittan</i> . . .			

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1	
An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .		

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Sp 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	At 1	
Añ 1	Jh 1	Avg 1	
N 1	Vpp 1		
. . . <i>sankhittan</i> . . .			

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittan* . . . Avg 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	At 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	U 2	I 2	K 2	M 1	At 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 1	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1
. . . <i>sankhittan</i> . . .			

No-natthipaccayā }
 No-vigatapaccayā¹ } *na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.*

Paccayavāre paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccayavāro.

[NISSAYAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe nissāya eko kandho; dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . .; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya

¹ So B. and K.

tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ, tayo . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṇ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā; tayo mahābhūte nissāya ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ; dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ nissāya vipākāvyākataṁ kiriyāvyākataṁ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(ix, e) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāye cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, e) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 . . . pe . . .	At 17
Ā 7	Āñ 7	Ās 7	M 17	Nat 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Sp 7	Vg 17
An 17	U 7	V 1	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7				

Nissayavāre anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccanīyaṃ.*]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammañ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata khandhe nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukavipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhe . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṃ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā, mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ nissāya cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . *pe* . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ nissāya kāyaviññāṇaṇ.

Vatthuṇ¹ nissāya ahetukavipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ
khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppaj-
jati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ² nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato
moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo
dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ
ca nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17		

Nissayavārassa paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Sp 5	

Nissayavārassa anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccaniyānulomaṇ.]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
An 4... <i>pe</i> ...	K 4	I 4	Sp 4... <i>pe</i> ...
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Nissayavāre paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccayattaṇ nāma nissayattaṇ, nissayattaṇ nāma paccayattaṇ.³

Nissayavāro.

¹ K. Pasādavatthuṇ. ² K. Khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca . . .

³ K. paccayatthaṇ, nissayatthaṇ.

[SAṂSAṬṬHAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe saṃsaṭṭho eko khandho; dve khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii, b) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . .

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Viriyaṅkāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . dve khandhā.

2, 3.

Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . adhipatipaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe natthi.

. . . *anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā, saha-jātapaccayā, añña-mañña-paccayā, nissayapaccayā, upanissayapaccayā : sabbāni padāni hetumūlasadisāni.*

10.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, b) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsatṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho . . . pe . . .*

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsatṭhā . . . pe . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā . . .*

14.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ . . . pe . . .

15-19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā . . . indriyapaccayā . . . jhānapaccayā . . . maggapaccayā . . . sampayuttapaccayā:—imāni padāni hetupaccayasadisāni.*

20.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsatṭhā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe saṇsatṭhā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

21-24.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā . . . natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā . . . cavigatapaccayā . . . (hetupaccaya-sadisay).*

H 3 . . . pe . . .

Pu 3

Ās 3 . . . pe . . .

Avg 3

Hetupaccayā

Ā 3 . . . hetumūlakāṃ viṭṭhāreṭabbāṃ.

Āsevanapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . .

Pu 3

K 3

Āh 3 . . . pe . . .

Avg 3

Vipākapaccayā

H 1 . . . pe . . .

Pu 1

K 1

Āh 1 . . . pe . . .

Avg 1

Saṃsaṭṭhavāre anulomaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccanīyaṃ].

Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe saṃsaṭṭhe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṃ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

3-10.

Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-purejātapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . .*

(ix) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ . . .*

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājātapaccayā . . . (tīṇi) . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

¹ B. Āruppē.

13.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*

Kiriyaṅvyākate khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho . . . Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho . . . Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākaṇaccayā.

Kiriyaṅvyākatan ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . .

Saṅsaṭṭhavāre paccanīyavibhange na-kamme ca na-vipāke ca 'paṭisandhi' natthi. Avasesesu sabbattha atthi.

17.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-jhānaṇaccayā.

Pañcaviññāṇasaṇagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

18.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggaṇaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukaṇpaṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

20.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttaṇaccayā.*

Arūpe¹ kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttaṇaccayā.*

¹ B. Āruppe.

Arūpe¹ akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-vippayutte 'paṭisandhi' *natthi*.

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1 ²	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-paccājāta-, na-āse-
vana-paccayā

Na-K 1	Na-V 1 ³	Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 2.
--------	---------------------	--------	-----------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (*as before, adding*) na-kammappaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1.
--------	--------	-----------

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-kamma- na-vipāka- na-
maggappaccayā

Na-Vpp 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Pu 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V3	Na-Vpp 3

¹ B. Aruppe.

² B. omits.

³ B. has dve.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

. . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-K 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pā 2	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2

. . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1	

. . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-K 1 Na-M 1.

Na-jhānapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Ās 1	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-M 1.

Na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 1	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1

. . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 2 Na-M 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, . . .
na-vipāka-paccayā

Na-M 1. Paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇa-, adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-Ās 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) kammapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above*,¹ *adding*) vipākapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-, vipākā-
āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . .

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . anantarapac-
cayā . . . *pe* . . . upanissayapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ*).

¹ *Omitting āsevanapaccayā.*

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3 . . . sankhittāṇ . . .
--------	------------------------	-------------------------------

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
. . . sankhittāṇ . . .		

Kammapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	
. . . pe . . .			

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 1	Na-M 1

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-paccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra- . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Atthipaccayā

Natthipaccayā

Vigatapaccayā

Avigatapaccayā

} *yathā* na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ *evaṃ vitthāretabbāṇ*.

Anulomapaccanīyaṇ *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

Na-hetupaccayā

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ*.]

Ā 2	Pu 2	K 2	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 2	V 1	I 2	M 1	Av 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *sankhittāṇ*, *sabbattha dve*.

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Āh 2	M 1	At 2
An 2 . . . pe . . .	K 2	I 2	Sp 1	. . . pe . . .
U 2	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1	Avg 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta, na-āsevana-,
na-kamma-paccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . sabbattha ekaṇ.	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (as above, adding) na-vipākapaccayā na-
vippayuttapaccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .	

(Na-vipākay na-maggaṇ na-vippayuttay na-kammapaccaya-sadisay.¹)

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 3	Ā 3 . . . sankhittay . . . Avg 3.
-----	-----------------------------------

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 . . . sankhittay . . . Avg 2.

(Adhipatimūlakaṇ na-hetumhi phitena na-hetumūlaka-sadisay kātabbay.)

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 3	Ās 3	V 1 ²
Ā 3 . . . sankhittay . . .	K 3	

(Sabbāni padāni vitthāretabbāni. Imāni alikhitesu padesu tiṇi pañhā.

Na-purejātamūlake na-hetuyā phitena āsevane ca magge ca eko pañho
kātabbo. Avasesāni na-hetupaccayasadisāni.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā paripuṇṇay na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisay.)

Na-kammapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . .	Ās 3	Avg 3
Pu 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Ās 1	I 1	Sp 1 . . . pe . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejātapaccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .	

(Avasesāni padāni etena upāyena vitthāretabbāni.)

¹ Sic B. and K.

² K. tiṇi.

Na-vipākappaccayā

H 3 . . . *sankhittan* . . . Avg 3.

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Å 2	U 2	K 2	I 2	M 1	At 2
An 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ås 1	Åh 2	Jh 2	Sp 1	Av g 2

(*Na-vipākamūlakay imay nānākaraṇaṇ. Avasesāni yathā
hetumūlakay.*)¹

Na-jhānapaccayā

Å 1	Pu 1	I 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	K 1 . . . pe . . .	Sp 1 . . . pe . . .	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-
na-magga-paccayā

Ä 1 An 1 . . . *pe . . . (as in foregoing).*

Na-maggapaccayā

A l Pu l K l . . . *pe* . . . Sp l . . . *pe* . . .
 An l . . . *pe* . . . As l Jh l Avg l

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

A 1	U 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Sp 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	As 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	At 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Å 2	U 2	K 2	I 2	M 1	At 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	As 2	Äh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2

Na-rippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pac-
chājāta-paccayā, na-āseranamūlakay pi na-hetumūlaka-sadisaṃ.

Na-kammapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā imāni tīṇi mūlāni ekasadisāni:—

Ä 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
S 1 . . . pe . . .	Äh. 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .	

Paccanīyānulomaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Saṃsatthavāro.

¹ So B. and K. B. inserts stop after the first word.

[SAMPAYUTTAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā, tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . .

H 3 . . . pe . . .	K 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Sp 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3	V 1	M 3	Avḡ 3
Ās 3			

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe sampayutto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukaṇ paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3 ¹	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Jh 1	

Paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

¹ K. has dve.

Hetupaccayā

[Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3

Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3

Na-Vpp 3.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Na-hetupaccayā

[Paccanīyānulomaṃ.]

Ā 2

Pu 2

I 2

M 1

Avg 2

An 2 . . . pe . . .

Ās 2

Jh 2

Sp 2 . . . pe . . .

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Sampayuttavāro.

*Saṃsaṭṭhattaṃ nāma sampayuttattaṃ ; sampayuttattaṃ nāma
saṃsaṭṭhattaṃ.¹*

[Pañhavāro.]

1.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu² taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-
paccayena paccayo.*

*Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
hetupaccayena paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhā-
nānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.*

*Akusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Akusalo hetu taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-
paccayena paccayo.*

¹ K. °atthaṃ in both terms. See above, p. 109.

² B. reads kusalā hetū here and in all analogous sentences below; and omits taṃ.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā hetū¹ sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2.

Kusalo . . . kusulassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā,² uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṇ paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Ākāsānañcāyatanakusalaṇ viññāṇaṇcāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṇ nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāga - taṇsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi

¹ Here and below K. has hetu.

² K. reads throughout samādiyitvā. In the Comy. S. and Bm. both read °diyitvā.

uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, jhāne vippaṭṭisārassa domanassaṇ uppañjati.

Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jhānāti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati; kusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati.

Ākāsañāṇcāyatanakusalaṇ viññāṇaṇcāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyaṇa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṇ nevaṇāññā-nāsaññāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyaṇa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṇsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppañjati; diṭṭhiṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati . . . pe . . . vicikicchāṇ ārabba vicikicchā uppañjati, diṭṭhi . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaṇ uppañjati; uddhaccaṇ ārabba uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, vicikicchā . . . domanassaṇ ārabba domanassaṇ uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati.

Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena akusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Akusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā pahīnakilese paccavekkhati, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānāti, akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañāṇena akusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti.

Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā phalaṇ paccavekkhati, nibbānaṇ paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, soṭaṇ, ghānaṇ, jivhaṇ, kāyaṇ, rūpe, sadde, gandhe, rase, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena vipākāvyākatakiriyāvyākatacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti.

Ākāsañcāyatanakiriyaṇ viññāṇañcāyatanakiriyaṇ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakiriyaṇ nevaśāññā-nāśāññāyatanakiriyaṇ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṇ cetovīññāṇassa, gandhāyatanaṇ ghānavīññāṇassa; rasāyatanaṇ jivhāvīññāṇassa, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyavīññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā phalaṇ paccavekkhanti nibbānaṇ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anat-tato vipassanti, sotaṇ ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti, cetopariya-ñāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākata-cittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Avyākata khandhā iddhiḍḍhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Ayvākato . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajja-ti, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe assādeti abhinan-dati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati.

3.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . adhipati p.¹ paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati, (b) Saha-jātādhipati.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ datvā, silaṇ samādiyitvā uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭha-hitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavek-khanti.

(b) Saha-jātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipati p. paccayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, silaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ

¹ p. will henceforward represent paccayena.

katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe sucinṇāni garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Kusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati; diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . (as above) . . . (b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

. . . (a, b):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. (b) Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā adhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Cakkhuṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ

katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati.

4.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaṇ anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā,¹ nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaṇṇā-nāsaṇṇāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa anantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavaṇṇaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaṇṇā-nāsaṇṇāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya phalasamāpattiyā.

5.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaṇṇā-nāsaṇṇāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavangaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaṇṇā-nāsaṇṇāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

6.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa saha-jātapaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahajātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . (as above) dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahajātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . (as above) cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . dve . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ tiṇṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ, kaṭattā-rupānaṃ¹ upādārūpānaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ K. omits this term.

Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . tayo dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo mahābhūtā ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Asañ-ñasattānaṇ ekaṇ . . . tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpānaṇ upādarūpanaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . .

7.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa aññamaññap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriya-vyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ aññamaññapac-

cayena paccayo; tayo mahābhūtā . . .; dve mahābhūtā.
 . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
 . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

8.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayapaccayena
 paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa . . .; dve khandhā.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ nissaya-
 paccayena paccayo.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 nāṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā
 . . .; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 nāṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 nāṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

*Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhā-
 nānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . Tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhā
 dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ
 nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ
 cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā
 . . .; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ
 khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . .
 dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ nissaya.
 . . . [Khandhā vatthussa nissaya . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ
 nissaya . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . .
 dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtaṇaṇ nissaya.]¹ . . . Mahābhūtā
 cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ upāda-
 rūpānaṇ ca nissaya . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ
 . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ . . . tiṇṇaṇ
 . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ nissaya . . . mahā-
 bhūtā kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ upādā rūpānaṇ ca nissaya . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānassa . . . Sotāyatanaṇ . . .
 Ghāṇāyatanaṇ . . . Jivhāyatanaṇ . . . Kāyāyatanaṇ kāya-
 viññānassa nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu vipakāvyākātānaṇ kiriyāvyākātānaṇ khandhānaṇ
 nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu akusalānaṇ . . .

*Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tinnāṇ khandhānaṇ
 nissaya. . . . Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu
 ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

*Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ
 rūpānaṇ nissaya. . . .

*Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa . . . nissayap.
 paccayo.*

Akusalo eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇaṇ; . . . tayo . . .
 ekassa . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ
 nissayapaccayena paccayo.

*Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ
 rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. omits bracketed sentences.

9.

Kusalo¹ dhammo kusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciññāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā, jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; vodānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggaṇ vuṭṭhahitvā, maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(b) Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya, dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti: jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ . . . maggaṇ . . . abhiññaṇ . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Sīlaṇ, sutanaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati . . . (as above). Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutanaṇ, cāgo, paññā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; . . . (so for tatiyaṇ and catutthaṇ jhānaṇ).

Ākāsañācāyatanassa parikammaṇ ākāsañācāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo; . . . (so for viññāñācāyatananaṇ, ākiñcaññāyatananaṇ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatananaṇ).

Paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa . . . catutthassa jhānassa upanissayap. paccayo. Catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ākāsañācāyatanassa, ākāsañācāyatananaṇ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo.

Dibbassa cakkhussa parikammaṇ dibbassa cakkhussa. Upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā parikammaṇ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, iddhividhaññaṇassa parikam-

¹ K. Akusalo (an uncorrected slip).

maṇ iddhividhañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇassa parikammaṇ cetopariyañāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa parikammaṇ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, yathākammupagañāṇassa parikammaṇ yathākammupagañāṇassa, anāgataṇsañāṇassa parikammaṇ anāgataṇsañāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Dibbaṇ cakkhu¹ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, dibbā sotadhātu² iddhividhañāṇassa, iddhividhañāṇaṇ cetopariyañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇaṇ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṇ yathākammupagañāṇassa, yathākammupagañāṇaṇ anāgataṇsañāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (so for the 2nd to 4th Paths.).

Paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dutiyo maggo tatiyassa, tatiyo maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattiṇ upāpenti uppannaṇ samāpajjanti sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Maggo sekhānaṇ atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidāya paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidāya ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa³ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ datvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti; diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti, diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, pañña rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. Dibbacakkhu.

² B. dibbasota°.

³ K. ṭhānaṭṭhāna°.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhaṇaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. Silaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ . . . pe . . . Saddhā, silaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā, kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalaṇ kammaṇ² vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyasamāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Maggo arahato atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya thānāthānakosallassa . . . Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo:—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . rāgo uppajjati.³

(b) Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusāṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ pala-pati, sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekāgārikaṇ karoti. paripanthē tiṭṭhati, paradāraṇ gacchati, gāmaghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti, mātaraṇ jīvītā voropeti, pitarāṇ jīvītā voropeti, arahantaṇ jīvītā voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādeti, sanghaṇ bhindati. Dosaṇ upanissāya . . . mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati . . . pe . . . sanghaṇ bhindati. Rāgo, doso,

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

² Cf. Comy. hereon.

³ B. adds diṭṭhi uppajjati.

moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pāṇātipāto adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāvācāya, pharusavācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya vyāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Adinnādānaṃ adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa musāvādassa . . . *sankhittan* . . . micchādiṭṭhi pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . *cakkay bandhitabban*.

Kāmesu micchācāro, musāvādo, pisuṇavācā, pharusavācā, samphappalāpo, abhijjhā, vyāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo, micchādiṭṭhi pāṇātipātassa adinnādānassa . . . vyāpādassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Mātughātakammaṃ¹ mātughātakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Matūghātakammaṃ pitughātakammassa² arahantaghātakammassa³ ruhiruppādakammassa sanghābhedakammassa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pitughātakammaṃ pitughātakammassa . . . *pe* . . . arahantaghātakammassa ruhiruppādakammassa sanghabhedakammassa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā mātughātakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Arahantaghātakammaṃ . . . ruhiruppādakammaṃ . . . sanghabhedakammaṃ . . . niyatamicchādiṭṭhi niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Niyatamicchādiṭṭhi mātughātakammassa . . . arahantaghātakammassa ruhiruppādakammassa sanghabhedakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay kātabban*).

Akusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(c) Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakammaṃ karoti; jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ uppādeti, maggaṃ . . . abhiññaṃ . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. *So for* dosaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, diṭṭhiṃ, patthanāṃ. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pāṇaṃ hantvā tassa paṭighātattāhāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samā-

¹ B. reads °ghatikammaṃ here and in Comy.

² B. inserts upanissāya . . . *pe* . . .

³ °ghāti°.

diyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Adinnaṇ ādayitvā, musā bhaṇitvā, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇitvā, pharusaṇ bhaṇitvā, samphaṇ palapitvā, sandhiṇ chinditvā, nillopaṇ karitvā, ekāgārikaṇ karitvā, paripanthē thatvā, paradāraṇ gantvā, gāmaghātanaṇ karitvā, nigamaghātanaṇ karitvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Mātaranaṇ jivitā voropetvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; . . . *pe* . . . pitaraṇ jivitā voropetvā, arahantaṇ jivitā voropetvā, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādetvā, sanghaṇ bhinditvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati uposathakammaṇ karoti . . . *pe* . . .

Akusalo dhammo ayyākatassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(b) Anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (b) Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti, paritāpeti, pariyaṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. *So for* dosaṇ, mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ. Rāgo, doso, moso, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Akusalaṇ kammaṇ vipākassa upanissaya . . .

Ayyākato dhammo ayyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Purimā purimā vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākātānaṇ kiriyāvyākātānaṇ upanissayap. . . . Bhavangaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyikassa dukkhassa, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyā . . . *pe* . . . Utu kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

Bhojanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phala-samāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Senāsaṇaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsaṇaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā, phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissaya. . . . Ara-hā kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyasamāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utuṇ, bhojanaṇ, senāsaṇaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyasamāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissaya. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotra-bhussa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissaya. . . .

(b) Āvajjanaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissaya . . . paccayo.

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utuṇ, bhojanaṇ, senāsaṇaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ . . . pe . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ, kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsaṇaṇ saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissaya. . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa upanissaya. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Cakkhuṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . pe . . . Rūpe . . . vatthuṇ . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyā-vyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(b) Āvajjanaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissaya paccayena paccayo.

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya pānaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusāṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ palapati; sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekā-gārikaṇ karoti, paripantha tiṭṭhati, paraḍāraṇ gacchati, gāma-ghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti; mātaraṇ, pīturaṇ,

arahantaṃ jīvitā voropeti, duṭṭhena cittaṇa Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeti, saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

10.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Arahā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaṃ kiriya-vyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthu aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇanti.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Cakkhuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

11.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājālap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājālap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . pacchājālap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

12.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevana . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

13.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa kammap. paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhaṇikā.

(a) Kusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ kammapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Nānākhaṇikā kusalā cetanā vipākānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhaṇikā.

(a) Akusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Akusalā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Cetanā vatthussa kammapaccayena paccayo.

14.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vipākap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa kandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ vipāka . . . Kandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

15.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhāra . . .

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhanānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhārap. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ āhārap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhārap.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Vipākavyākatā kiriyāvyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhāra . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ āhāra. . . . Kabaḷinkāro¹ āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

16.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ indriyap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ indriya . . .

¹ B. Kabaḷi°; K. Kavaḷiḷ°.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyaṃ paccayo.

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Sotindriyaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

17.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānaṃ.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggangāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (Each sentence similar to those for Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tinnaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākavyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (as above).

20.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Sahajātā kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Sahajātā akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) purejātaṃ, (c) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā khandhā kaṭattārūpānaṃ vippayutta. . . . Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññā-

ṇassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(c) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ, dve dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

nañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ atthi . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) purejātaṇ, (c) pacchājātaṇ (1) āhāraṇ, (2) indriyaṇ.

(a) Sahajāto vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṇ atthi. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā [cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ]² kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; soṭaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti.

Rūpāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Cakkhāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Sotāyatanāṇ sotaviññāṇassa. . . . Kāyāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Vatthu vipākāvyākātānaṇ kiriyāvyākātānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

(c) Pacchājātā vipākāvyākātā kiriyavyākātā khandhā¹ purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Kabalinkāro³ āhāro imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaṇ kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Sekhā vā puthujjanā va cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato

¹ B. omits.

² B. omits bracketed clause.

³ B. Kabalik°; K. Kavalink°.

anattato vipassanti; sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ anieccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti. Vatthuṇ kusalanāṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Purejātaṇ cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthuṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajāto kusalo eko kandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi . . . pe . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) pacchājātaṇ, (c) āhāraṇ, (d) indriyaṇ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

(b, c) Kusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(b, d) Kusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Sahajāto akusalo eko kandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca ekassa khandhassa . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a, b, c, d):—(a) Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

(b, c) Akusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(b, d) Akusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

22.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . natthip. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ natthipaccayena paccayo. . . . *San-khittay . . . yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbay.*

23.¹

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . vigatap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ vipākāpaccayena paccayo. . . . *San-khittay. Yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbay.*

24.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . avigatap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . . *Sankhittay. Yathā atthipaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbay.*

Pañhāvārassa vibhango nitṭhito.

[Gaṇanā

1. *Hetumūlakay.*]

H 7 ²	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	Vi 1	Vpp 5
A 10	U 9	Āh 7	At 13
An 7	Pu 3	I 7	Nat 7
S 7	P 3	Jh 7	Vg 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Avg 13

Hetupaccayā

H 4 ³	N 7	Jh 4	Vpp 3
Sj 7	V 1	M 4	At 7
Añ 3	I 4	Sp 3	Avg 7

¹ K. omits section.

² Hetuyā, etc.; paccayas all in locative case.

³ K. adds . . . ; B. does not.

Hetu-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 2
Añ N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetumūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

[Ārammaṇamūlakay.]

A 7 ¹	Pu 3	At 3
N 3	Vpp 3	Avg 3
U 7		

Ārammaṇa-

A-U ti 7	A-U ti 7
Pu-At-Avg ti 3	A-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 3	A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Adhipatipaccayā

[Adhipatimūlakay.]

H 4 ¹	U 7	M 7
Ā 7	Pu 1	Sp 3
Sj 7	V 1	Vpp 4
Añ 3	Āh 7	At 8
N 8	I 7	Avg 8

Adhipati-

At-Avg ti 8	Ā-U ti 7
N-At-Avg ti 8	Ā-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4	Ā-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1

¹ K. has here . . . ; B. has not.

Adhipati-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-Vi-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ N-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Ananantarapaccayā [Anantaramūlakāṇ.]

S 7 ¹	Ās 3	N 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Anantara-samanantara-

U-Nat-Vg ti 7	U-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3	U-K-At-Vg ti 1.
---------------	------------------	-----------------

Samanantarapaccayā [Samanantaramūlakāṇ.]

A 7	Ās 3	Nat 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Samanantara-anantara . . . (as in foregoing section).

Sahajātapaccayā [Sahajātamūlakāṇ.]

H 7 ¹	V 1	Sp 3
A 7	Āh 7	Vpp 3
Añ 3	I 7	At 9
N 9	Jh 7	Avg 9
K 7	M 7	

Sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 9	N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

¹ K. has . . . ; B. has not.

Aññamaññapaccayā

[Aññamaññamūlakay.]

H 3	K 3	Vpp 1
A 3	V 1	At 3
S 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
N 3	Sp 3	

Aññamañña-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-At-Avg 1
N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Sp-At-Avg 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg 1

Nissayapaccayā

[Nissayamūlakay.]

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7 . . . pe . . .	At 13
A 8	Pu 3	M 7	Avg 13
S 9	K 7	Sp 3	

Nissaya-

At-Avg ti 13	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
A-At-Avg ti 8	Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
I-At-Avg ti 7	Ā-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Vpp-At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
A-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4	Pu-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Nissaya-sahajāta-

At-Avg ti 9	V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	

Upanissayapaccayā

[Upanissayamūlakay.]

Ā 7 . . . pe . . .	Ās 3	Nat 7
S 7	K 2	Vg 7
N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Pu 1	At 1	

Upanissaya-

Ā-A ti 7	An-S-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3
Ā-A-Pu-At-Avg 1	K ti 2
Ā-A-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1	An-S-K-At-Vg ti 1
An-S-Nat-Vg ti 7	

Purejātapaccayā [Purejātamūlakaya.]

Ā 3	N 3	I 1	At 3
A 1	U 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

Purejāta-

At-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Vp-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	

Pacchājātapaccayā [Pacchājātamūlakaya.]

Vpp 3 At 3 Avg 3

Pacchājāta-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3.

Āsevanapaccayā [Āsevanamūlakaya.]

An 3	U 3	Vg 3
S 3	Nat 3	

Āsevana-An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 3.

[Kammamūlakaya.]

An 1	N 7	Sp 3	Nat 1
S 1	U 2	Vpp 3	Vg 1
Sj 7	V 1 ¹	At 7	Avg 7
Añ 3	Āh 7		

Kamma-

Upanissayan ti 2 An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 1.

Kamma-sahajāta-

Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Āh-[Sp] ² -At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Vipākapaccayā [Vipākamūlakaya.]

H 1	Añ 1	Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	At 1
A 1	N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Sj 1	K 1		

¹ K. has satta (7). Comy. does not specify.

² K. omits.

Vipāka-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārapaccayā

[Āhāramūlakay.]

A 7

N 7

I 7

At 7

Sj 7

K 7

Sp 3

Avg 7

Añ 3

V 1¹

Vpp 3

Āhāra-At-Avg ti 7.

Āhāra-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-K-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-I-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyapaccayā

[Indriyamūlakay.]

H 4

N 7

Jh 7

Vpp 3

A 7

Pu 1

M 7

At 7

Sj 7

V 1

Sp 3

Avg 7

Añ 3]

Āh 7

Indriya-At-Avg ti 7

Indriya-N-At-Avg ti 7

Indriya-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

Indriya-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

¹ K. satta.

Indriya-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-M-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1	N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyādhipati-sahajāta-

N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7	N-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-hetu-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4	Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1	

Indriya-hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Jhānapaccayā

[Jhānamūlakay.]

Sj 7	V 1	Sp 3	At 7
Añ 3	I 7	Vpp 3	Avg 7
N 7	M 7		

Jhāna-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	An-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg 1	Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Maggapaccayā

[Maggamūlakay.]

H 4	N 3	Jh 7	Vpp 3
A 7	V 1	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	I 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3			

Magga-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-sahajāta- (continued)

N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Maggādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	

Magga-hetādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Sampayuttapaccayā [Sampayuttamūlakay.]

H 3	Añ 3	V 1	At 3
A 3	N 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
Sj 3	K 3	M 3	

Sampayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

At-Avg ti 3 V-At-Avg ti 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā [Vippayuttamūlakay.]

H 3	Añ 1	Pa 3	M 3
Ā 3	N 5	K 3	At 5
A 4	U 1	V 1	Avg 5
Sj 3	Pu 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	

Vippayutta-

At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-At-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-I-At-Avg ti 1
A-N-At-Avg ti 4	Sj-N-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1
Pa-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	

[Atthimūlakay.]

Atthipaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7
Ā 3	N 13	K 3	Sp 3
A 8	U 1	V 1	Vp 5
Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7 . . . pe . . .	Avg 13

[Pakiñṇakay nāma imay:—]

Atthi-

Avg ti 13	Vp-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
N-Avg ti 13	N-Vp-Avg ti 5	Ā-Pu-Avg ti 3
A-Avg ti 8	A-N-Vp-Avg ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
A-N-Avg ti 8	A-N-I-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti 1
Āh-Avg ti 7	Pa-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 1
I-Avg ti 7	Pu-Avg ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-I-Avg ti 7		

[Pakiñṇakay nāma imay.]

Atthi-sahajāta-

N-Avg ti 9	Añ-N-Vp-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti 3	N-V-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-Vp-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1

[Natthimūlakay.]

Natthipaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ā 3	Vg 7

Natthi-anantara-samantara-upanissaya-

Vg ti 7	Ās-Vg ti 3	K-Vg ti 1.
---------	------------	------------

[Vigatamūlakay.]

Vigatapaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7

Vigata-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-

Nat ti 7	Ās-Nat ti 3	K-Nat ti 1.
----------	-------------	-------------

[Avigatamūlakayaṇ.]

H 7	N 13	V 1	M 7
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7	Sp 3
A 8	Pu 3	I 7	Vp 5
Sj 9	Pa 3	Jh 7	At 13
Añ 3	K 7		

[Pakiṇṇakayaṇ nāma :—]

Avigata-

At ti 13	Vp-At ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
N-At ti 13	N-Vp-At ti 5	Ā-Pu-At ti 3
A-At ti 8	A-N-Vp-At ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
A-N-At ti 8	N-I-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-At ti 1
Āh-At ti 7	Pa-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-At ti 1
I-At ti 7	Pu-At ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-At ti 1
N-I-At ti 7		

[Pakiṇṇakayaṇ nāma :—]

Avigata-sahajāta-

N-At ti 9	N-Vp-At ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At ti 1
Añ-N-At ti 3	Añ-N-Vp-At ti 1	N-V-Vp-At ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At ti 3	N-V-At ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vp-At ti 1

Pañhāvārassa anulomagapānā niṭṭhitā.

[Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāraṇ.¹]

Kusalo dhammo (a) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
sahajāta-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (b) akusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (c) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
[sahajāta-²]
upanissaya-
pacchājāta
kamma- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (d) kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jata-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo (a) akulassa dhammassa . . . (d) . . . (these corre-spond to (a)-(d) above, substituting kusalo for akusalo and v.v.).

¹ See below p. 191. Cf. Comy. hereon.

² K. omits.

Avyākato dhammo (a) avyūkatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-	}	paccayena paccayo.
sahajāta-		
upanissaya-		
purejāta-		
pacchājāta-		
āhāra-		
kamma-		

Avyākato dhammo (b) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-	}	paccayena paccayo.
upanissaya-		
purejāta-		

Avyākato dhammo (c) akusalassa dhammassa

(as for (b).)

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ;
sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ, āhāraṃ, indriyaṃ (c) . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (c) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-uddhāraṃ.¹

Na-H ² 15...pe...	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15...pe...	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-M 15	Na-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11			

Na-hetupaccayā

Nā-Ā 15...pe... Na-Sj 11...pe... (continue as above).
Nā-S 15

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 15...pe...	No-At 9
Na-An 15	Na-N 11	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9

¹ K. omits this title. Cf. P.T.S. Pali Dicty.: uddhāraṃ = 'synopsis' in Dps., v. 37; SnA, 237.

² All as before in the locative case.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 15 ... pe ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13	Na-M 15		

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11 ... pe ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	... pe ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Ās 11 ... pe ...	No-At 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	No-Avg 9
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9		

As above, adding na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 5 ... pe ...			

As above, adding na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 ... pe ...	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

As above, adding na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-K 1	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-V 3 ... pe ...	No-Nat 3	

As above, adding na-ūsevanapaccayā na-kammaṇapaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1 ¹	No-Vg 1
Na-Āh 1 ... pe ...	No-Nat 1	

As above, adding na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-ūhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā

Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Sp 1	No-Nat 1	

¹ K. has after this No-Atthiyā 1, No-Natthiyā, etc.

As above, adding na-maggapaccayā na-sampayuttapaccayā na-vippa-
yuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1

Na-Sp 1

No-Nat 1

Na-M 1

Na-Vpp 1

No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetu-mūlakaj niṭṭhitaj.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā [2. *Na-Ārammaṇa.*]

Na-H 15

Na-Añ 11

Na-Pa 15 . . . *pe* . . .

No-At 9

Na-A 15

Na-N 11

Na-M 15

No-Nat 15

Na-An 15

Na-U 13

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 15

Na-S 15

Na-Pu 13

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Sj 11

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-
sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-N 11

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

No-Nat 11

Na-U 7

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Pu 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

. . . *yathā na-hetumūlakaj evaj vitthāretabbaj.*

Na-adhipatipaccayā, na-ananturapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā
yathā hetumūlakaj.

Na-sahajātapaccayā [6. *Na-sahajāta.*]

Na-H 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-Ā . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

No-Nat 11

Na-S 11

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Añ 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Pu 11

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-U 7

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting Na-Sj)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Sp 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding).

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaj.*

[7. Na-aññamaññā.]

Na-aññamaññāpaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting No. 7)

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . .

(as in preceding).

Na-aññamaññāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting No. 7)

Na-N 11

Na-U 7

Na-Pu 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . .

(as in preceding).

Na-annamannapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajāta-
paccayā

Na-N 11

Na-U 7

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . .

(as in preceding).

. . . *sankhittā* . . .

[8. Na-nissaya.]

Na-nissayapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting No. 8)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(finish as in preceding).

Na-nissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting No. 8)

Na-Añ 11

Na-U 5

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding).

Na-nissaya paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññāpaccayā na-
upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5

Na-Pa 3

Na-Ās 5 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 5

Na-Vpp 3

No-At 2

No-Nat 5

No-Vg 5

No-Avg 2

. . . *sankhittā* . . .

[9. Na-upanissaya.]

Na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 15

Na-Ā 13

Na-A 15

Na-An 15

Na-S 15

Na-Sj 11

Na-Añ 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pu 13

Na-Pa 15 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-M 15

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-At 9

No-Nat 15

No-Vg 15

No-Avg 9

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 13	Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-An 13	Na-N 5	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 5 ¹	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 7	Na-Pa 13... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 2	

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 7	Na-Ās 7... <i>pe...</i> ²	No-Nat 7
Na-N 5	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 7
Na-Pu 5	Na-Vpp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Pa 5	No-At 2	

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-N 5	Na-Ās 7... <i>pe...</i> ³	No-At 2 . . .
Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 7	(as in preceding).
Na-Pa 5	Na-Vpp 3	

Na-upanissaya-paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 2	No-Avg 2

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā [10. Na-purejāta.]

Na-H 13... <i>pe...</i>	Na-U 13... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 9
Na-S 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 13
Na-Añ 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-N 11		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 13	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 13
Na-An 13	Na-U 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 13
Na-S 13	Na-Pa 13... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11	Na-M 13		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 5	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Sp 11	
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	
Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe...</i>	No-At 9... (as in preceding).	

¹ K. Na-Sp 13, Na-Vpp 7.

² K. omits No. 14; B. inserts.

³ B. omits No. 13; K. inserts.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2

Na-pacchājātapaccayā [11. Na-pacchājāta.]

Na-H 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-N 9	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-At 9	

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-N 9	Na-M 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9 . . .
Na-Añ 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	(as in preceding).

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Ās 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Vpp 3		

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā yathā hetupaccayā, evaṇ.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā [13. Na-kamma.]

Na-H 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9
Na-S 15	Na-Pa 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-At 9
Na-Sj 11	(omitting No. 13)	No-Nat 15
Na-Añ 11	Na-M 15	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Avg 9
Na-U 15		

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Pu 13	. . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i>
. . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i>	Na-Pa 15	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13		

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Pa 9	. . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i>
Na-Pu 11	Na-Ās 11	No-Avg 9

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	(omitting No. 13)	Na-Vpp 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 1	Na-Sp 5	No-At 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .			

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting No. 13) . . . No-Vg 1

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

[14. Na-vipākappaccayā yathā hetumūlakay, evay.]

15. Na-āhāra.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 15 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Sj 11 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Pu 13

Na-S 15 Na-U 11 . . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15 Na-U 13 No-Avg 9

. . . *sankhittay* *sankhittay* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11 Na-Pa 9 No-At 9

Na-N 11 Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 11

Na-U 7 Na-Sp 11 No-Vg 11

Na-Pu 11 Na-Vpp 9 No-Avg 9

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-U 5 Na-V 5 Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 5 Na-I 3 No-At 2

Na-Pa 3 Na-Jh 5 No-Nat 5

Na-Ās 5 Na-M 5 No-Vg 5

Na-K 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Avg 2

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3 Na-I 5 No-At 2 No-Vg 3

Na-K 1 Na-Jh 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 3 No-Avg 2

Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-kammappaccayā

Na-V 1 Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā [16. Na-indriya.]

Na-H 15 Na-Ā 15 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Vg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-U 13 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	(<i>omitting</i> No. 16)	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Pu 11			

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-V 5	. . . <i>kātabbāṇ</i> . . .
Na-Pa 3	Na-K 5	Na-Āh 3	

Na-purejātapaccayā¹ na-pacchājātapaccayā²

Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3
Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-V 3	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Āh 2		

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Jh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 1	

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-vipākā-paccayā na-jhānapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

17, 18. *Na-jhānapaccayā, na-maggapaccayā, yathā na-hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vithhāretabbāṇ.*

19. *Na-sampayuttapaccayā yathā aññamūlakāṇ evaṇ vithhāretabbāṇ.*

Na-vippayuttapaccayā [20. *Na-vippayutta.*]

Na-hetuyā 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* No. 20) . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Pu 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-N 9	(<i>omitting</i> No. 20) ³
Na-U 5	No-Avg 9

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 3 Na-Pu 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9.

¹ So both B. and K.

² K. omits.

³ K. also omits Na-kamme nava.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakajaṃ sankhittaṃ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	Na-M 1	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 3	Na-Sp 3		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakajaṃ sankhittaṃ . . . na-kammaṇapaccayā na-vipākapa-
 ccaṃ na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

[21. *No-atthi.*]

No-atthipaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (*omitting No. 21*).

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-N 9 Na-U 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 2 Na-Pu 9 No-Avg 9.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *mūlakajaṃ*
sankhittaṃ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 2	No-Vg 2
Na-Ās 2	No-Nat 2	No-Avg 2 ¹
Na-V 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .		

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakajaṃ sankhittaṃ* . . . na-
 āsevanapaccayā na-vipākapaṇapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-
 indriyapaccayā²

No-Avg 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . na-āsevana-
 paccayā na-vipākapaṇapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā³ na-vipayutta-
 paccayā

No-Nat 2 No-Vg 2.⁴

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā⁵ no-vigatapaccayā

No-Avg 2.

[22. *No-natthi.*]

No-natthipaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . .

¹ K. *omits*. ² K. *adds* na-vippayuttapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā.

³ B. *adds* na-indriya°. ⁴ B. *adds* No-Avg 2. ⁵ *Sic B. and K.*

23. *No-natthiyā ca no-vigate ca na-hetupaccaya-sadisay.*

[24. *No-avigata.*]

No-avigatapaccayā

Na-H 9 Na-Ā 9 Na-A 9 No-Vg 9.

No-avigatapaccayā no-atthipaccayasadisay.

Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-gaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[1. *Hetu na.*]

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... ¹	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	(as above).
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-M 3	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... ²		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-Añ 3		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1 ³	Na-Vpp 1 ³	No-Vg 1
Na-Añ 1		

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	(omitting Na-V)	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... ²		

¹ K. *omits* na-kamme and na-āhāre.

² K. *omits* na-pacchājāte.

³ K. *omits*.

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . Na-U 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1 No-Vg 1 (*omitting the Nos. named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1, etc. (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 . . . pe . . . Na-U 4 . . . pe . . .² Na-Vpp 2

Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4 No-Nat 4

Na-Añ 2¹ Na-Sp 2 No-Vg 4

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*)

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya-indriya-³magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe⁴ . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya-vipāka - indriya - magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁵ . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁶ . . . (*omitting as before*).

¹ K. has cattāri, but cf. Comy. hereon.

² K. omits na-kamme.

³ K. omits, and in the locatives also, with B., hence the first omission is probably an error.

⁴ K. omits na-kamme.

⁵ K. omits na-vippayutta.

⁶ K. omits na-āhāre.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe¹ . . . (omitting as before).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4	Na-Añ 2	Na-Sp 2	No-Nat 4
Na-An 4	Na-U 4 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 2	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4	Na-Jh 4		

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe² . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe³ . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetumūlakāṇaṇiṭṭhitāṇa.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

[2. Ārammaṇa na-.]

Na-H 9 Na-A 9 . . . pe . . . No-Avg 9 (omitting only No. 2).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9).

Ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 10, 21, 24).

¹ K. omits na-samanantare, but inserts na-magge.

² K. omits na-vippayutte and no-natthiyā.

³ K. omits na-upanissaye and no-natthiyā.

Ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 8, 10, 20, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9, 10, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, etc.).

Ārammaṇamūlakajjāni.

[3. *Adhipati na-*.]

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 10	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 10 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-At 7
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 8	Na-M 10	No-Nat 10
Na-A 10	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 8	No-Vg 10
Na-S 10	Na-U 7	Na-Vpp 7	No-Avg 7

Adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4 ³
Na-A 8	Na-N 1	Na-Ās 8 ² . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Ās 8 ⁴ . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-A 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4 ⁵	

Adhipati-nissaya vippayutta atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-S 4	Na-Pu 3	
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4 (omitting 20, 21, 24).	

Adhipati ārammaṇūpanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9).

Adhipati-ārammaṇūpanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9, 10, etc.⁶).

Adhipati-ārammaṇa-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 8, etc.⁷).

¹ K. inserts na-vippayutte.

³ K. has tñi.

⁶ K. also omits 15 and 20.

² K. omits.

⁵ K. has 8.

⁷ K. also omits 6.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Sp 3	Na-Vpp 3	No Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, etc.¹).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 7, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati² - sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 7, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ³ . . .	Na-Sp 3	No-Nat 7
Na-M 7	Na Vpp 3	No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - āhāra - indriya - sampayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 7, etc.⁴).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 7, etc.).

Adhipati - sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - āhāra - indriya - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.).

¹ K. omits also 11.

² B. omits this group.

³ K. omits 5, and gives 3 for Na-U.

⁴ K. omits also 18 and 20.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ¹ . . .	Na-Sp 3	No-Nat 7
Na-Jh 7	Na-Vpp 3 ²	No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*³).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4	Na-Añ 2	Na-Sp 2 ⁷	No-Nat 4
Na-A 4	Na-U 4 . . . <i>pe</i> ⁵ . . .	Na-Vpp 2 ⁸	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4	Na-Jh 4 ⁶		

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, *etc.*⁹).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 7, *etc.*¹⁰).

¹ K. omits 2 and 5. ² K. omits. ³ K. omits also 2.

⁴ K. omits also 17. ⁵ Omitting 16 and 18. ⁶ K. omits.

⁷ K. has 4. ⁸ K. omits.

⁹ K. also omits 5 and 12. ¹⁰ K. omits also 17.

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippayutta-
atthi-avigatan ti

Na-A 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.¹).

Adhipatimūlakāṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Anantarapaccayā [4. *Anantara na-*]

Na-H 7	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . (omitting
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 7	also 21 and 23).
Na-A 7	Na-N 7	

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only 4, 5, 9, 22, 23, as above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantaramūlakāṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Samanantarapaccayā [5. *Samanantara na-*]

Na-H 7 . . . as in Anantaramūlakāṇ.

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).²

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantaramūlakāṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Sahajātapaccayā [6. *Sahajāta na-*]

Na-H 9 ³	Na-S 9 ⁴	Na-M 9	No-Nat 9
Na-Ā 9	Na-Añ 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 9
Na-A 9	Na-U 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

¹ K. omits also 12.

² K. omits also Na-N 7, Na-V 7.

³ K. has ekaṇ.

⁴ K. omits.

Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . pe . . .

Na-U 9 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 9

Na-M 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5 (*continue as above*).

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).¹

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).

Sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .²

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .³

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .³

Sagajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .⁴

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .⁵

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Sahajātamūlakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Aññamaññapaccayā [7. *Aññamañña na.*]

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting 6, 7, 8, 21, 24, and counting 1 to 18 (na-sampayutte)*).

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .⁶

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

¹ B. gives ekaṃ, not tiṇi, after No. 19.

² The bracketed instructions to be taken as valid generally.

³ K. omits No. 11. ⁴ K. omits No. 15. ⁵ K. omits Nos. 5 and 11.

⁶ K. omits No. 20, and counts 1 to No. 22.

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . ¹

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . ²

Aññamaññamūlakāṇ nīṭṭhitāṇ.

Nissayapaccayā [8. Nissaya na-.]

Na-H 13 . . . pe . . .	Na-Añ 7	Na-Pa 13 . . . pe . . .	*Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pu 9	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . pe . . .	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 3 ³
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pa 13 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8 . . . pe . . .	Na-U 7	Na-Sp 4 ⁴
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-Añ 4	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . ⁵	Na-U 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7 ⁶
Na-Sj 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Sj 3	Na-U 5	Na-Pa 5 . . . pe . . .
Na-S 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 5

Nissaya-adhipati-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 3
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . pe . . .
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4		

¹ K. omits No. 22.

² K. omits No. 9.

³ K. counts 7.

⁴ K. counts 3.

⁵ K. omits No. 3.

⁶ K. counts 3.

Nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .¹

Nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .²

Nissaya-ārammaṇa-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Nissaya - ārammanādhīpati - upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . pe . . . Na-U 9 . . . pe . . . Na-Vpp 3

Na-S 9 Na-M 9 No-Nat 9

Na-Añ 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Vg 9

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*counting 1 only for Na-Sp*).

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe³ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe⁴ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Nissayamūlakay nīṭṭhitay.

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, not 3.

² K. omits No. 6.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 22.

⁴ K. substitutes vippayuttā, for aññamañña-, with corresponding substitution in Paccayuppannas.

[9. *Upanissaya.*]

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhīpati ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhīpati-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhīpati-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-natthi-avigatan² tiNa-H 7 . . . *pe*³ . . .Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-āsevana-natthi-avigatan² tiNa-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-kamma ti

Na-H 2 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-kamma-natthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissayamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

[10. *Purejāta na.*]

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . omitting Nos. 21 and 24.Purejāta⁴-atthi-avigatan tiNa-H 3 . . . *pe*⁵ . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁶ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁷ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .¹ K. omits Nos. 22 and 24.² K. substitutes Nos. 21, 23. But cf. the mūlakaṇ of Nos. 4 and 5, Paccayas here present.³ Counting 5 only for No. 12.⁴ K. includes vippayutta-.⁵ K. omits Na-Vpp; also No. 2.⁶ K. omits No. 2.⁷ K. omits No. 12.

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-upanissaya¹-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejātamūlakaṇ ñiṭṭhilaṇ.

Pacchājātapaccayā [11. *Pacchājāta na-.*]

Na-H 3 . . . pe² . . .

Pacchājāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Pacchājātamūlakaṇ ñiṭṭhilaṇ.

Āsevanapaccayā [12. *Āsevana na-.*]

Na-H 3 . . . pe³ . . .

Āsevana-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan⁴ ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe⁵ . . .

Āsevanamūlakaṇ ñiṭṭhilaṇ.

Kammapaccayā [13. *Kamma na-.*]

Na-H 7	Na-Añ 3	Na-I 7	No-At 2
Na-Ā 7	Na-N 2	Na-Jh 7	No-Nat 7
Na-A 7	Na-U 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 7	No-Vg 7
Na-S 7	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 2	Na-Āh 2	Na-Vp 5 ⁶	

Kammūpanissayan ti

Na-H 2 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. omits, inserting it among Paccayuppannas.

² B. omits No. 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 4, 5, and 9, 22 and 23; K. omits only Nos. 21 and 24.

⁴ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. Cf. above, p. 210, n. 2.

⁵ B. ends with omitting Nos. 22, 23; K. omits Nos. 21, 24.

⁶ K. has 3.

Kamma-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan¹ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*² . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, etc., adding No. 19

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[14. Vipāka na-.]

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . omitting Nos. 6,³ 8, 21, 24.

Vipāka-, sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting also sampayutta-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. See above, p. 211, n. 4.

² B. counts 1 only for No. 19.

³ K. includes No. 6.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .¹

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .²

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Ā-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . count-
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .³

Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āhāramūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Indriyapaccayā

16. Indriya na.

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 7

Na-Sj 1

Na-Añ 3

Na-N 1

Na-U 7⁴ . . . pe . . .

Na-M 7

Na-Sp 3

Na-Vpp 3

No-Nat 7

No-Vg 7

Indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
. . . as in foregoing.

I-N-At-Avg ti
. . . as in foregoing.

I-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .⁵

I-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . count-
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

I-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . pe⁶ . . .

¹ K. omits Nos. 5, 9, 10.

² B. omits No. 11.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 2.

⁴ K. counts 1.

⁵ B. counts 1 for No. 6.

⁶ Here at length the text begins to excise with sankhittāṇ.

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹
 I-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H-3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-Vpp At Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Āh At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-²N-V-Āh At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. omits this group.² K. inserts No. 7.

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-Ah At-Āvg ti Na H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ¹	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ²
I-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-H-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .

Indriyamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

17. Jhāna na-

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . counting 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.³

Jhāna-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigataṇ ti

Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Vg 7.

¹ K. omits this group.

² Counting 2 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 6 and 8.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

18. Magga na-

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 7.¹

Magga-sahajāta-

- (1) N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Vg 7.
 (2) Añ-N-At-Avg ti
 (3) Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (4) N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (5) N-V-At-Avg ti
 (6) Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
 (7) Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (8) N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (9) Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (10) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (11) Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
 (12) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (13) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (14) N-V-I-At-Avg ti
 (15) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
 (16) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (17) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (18) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (19) N-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (20) Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (21) Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (22) N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (23) N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (24) Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (25) Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (26) N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (27) Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (28) N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (29) Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (30) Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (31) N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (32) N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (33) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (34) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (35) N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (36) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti

¹ Omitting na-magge, natthiyā, and no-avigate, according to K.; but na-sahajāte and na-nissaye also, according to B.

Maggā-adhihati-sahajāta

- | | |
|---|-------------------------|
| (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (4) N-V-I-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (5) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti | |

Magga-hetu-sahajāta

- | | |
|----------------------------|-------------------------|
| (1) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 2 . . . No-Vg 2. |
| (2) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (3) N-V-I-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (4) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti | |
| (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (7) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |

Magga-hetu-adhipati-sahajāta

- | | |
|---|-------------------------|
| (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . No-Vg 4. | |
| (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-Ā 2 . . . No-Vg 2. |
| (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (4) N-I-At-Avg ti | } Na-Ā 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |

Maggamūlakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, in K., Na-Sp, Nat, No-Avg; in B., beside these, also Na-Sj, Na-Añ, Na-N*).

Sampayutta-sahajāta

- Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . No-Vg 3.
 Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Sampayuttamūlakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*omitting Na-Vpp, Nat, No-Avg¹*).

(1) Vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving 3, not 5, to Nos. 8 and 10, and omitting Na-Vpp, and 21, 24*).

(2) Vippayutta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving as above, but omitting also Na-N*).

¹ B. has *tīpi*, not *pañca*, after Nos. 6 and 8.

- (3) Vip̐payutta-adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 4 . . . No-Vg 4 (*but giving 1 to No. 6, and 3 to Nos. 9, 10; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (4) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*but giving 1 to No. 6; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (5) Vip̐payutta-pacchājāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting the 4 Paccayas stated above*).
- (6) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (7) Vip̐payutta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (8) Vip̐payutta-ārammaṇa-adhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (9) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-purejāta-indriya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (10) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
- (11) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (12) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (13) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Vip̐payuttamūlakaṇ.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-Vpp 5
Na-Sj 7	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-An 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . *as above, but giving 7 to Na-S.*²

¹ The Siamese ed. gives these 13 combinations (ghaṭṭanāni) in a somewhat different order, but the numbers given to the negatives agree throughout with those in the Burmese.

² K. counts 13 for Na-Sp.

Atthi-N-Avg ti

Na-H 13 . . . so throughout, but giving 3 only to Nos. 6, 7, 20,
and 7 to No. 19.¹

Atthi-A-Avg ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-An 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4
Na-An 8	Na-N 1	. . . pe . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Atthi-A-N-Avg ti

as above, but omitting Na-N.²

Atthi-Āh-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-Añ 3	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-S 7	Na-N 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7
Na-Sj 1	Na-U 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

Atthi-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . as above.

Atthi-N-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . as above, omitting also Na-N.

Atthi-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5, but giving 3 only to Nos. 8, 10.

Atthi-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . but, in giving 3 only, take Nos. 6, 10.

Atthi-A-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-U 3	Na-Pa 4 . . .
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 4
Na-An 4			

Atthi-N-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Añ 3 . . .
Na-S 3	No-Vg 3 (omitting the 5 Pacoayas
Na-Sj 1	stated above).

Atthi-Pa-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Atthi-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. counts 3 also for No. 2.

² K. counts 3 only for No. 20.

Atthi-Ā-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-Ā-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti

Atthi-Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-Avg ti

Na-H 9 . . . No-Vg 9 (*giving 5 to Nos. 7, 19, and 3 to 20*).

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Avg ti¹

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 3.

Atthi-Sj-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthimūlakāṇaṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Natthipaccayā

Na-H 7.

Vigatapaccayā

Na-H 7.

} anantarapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Avigatapaccayā na-hetuyā terasā . . . *yathā* atthipaccayo vitthārito
evaṇ avigatapaccayo vitthāretabbo.

Pañhavārassa anulomapaccanīyaṇaṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 9

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Sp 3

Nat 7

A 10

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7

Vpp 5

Vg 7

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

. . . *pe* . . .

At 13

Avg 13²

S 7

U 9

K 7

M 7

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .

At 13

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

M 7

Nat 7

S 7

U 9

K 7

Sp 3

Vg 7

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Vpp 5

Avg 13

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7

S 7

Sj 9

Añ 3 . . . *as above*.

¹ B. counts 1 only for Na-Sp.

² K. Sattarasa.

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa - na - adhipati - na - anantara - na - samanantara-paccayā

Sj 9 Añ 3 . . . as above.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-sahajātapaccayā

Añ 3	Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
N 3	Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittā . . . (adding) na-nissayapaccayā

U 9	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3 ¹	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

Na-hetupaccayā . . . mūlakaṇ sankhittā . . . na-purejātapaccayā

Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5
K 2	I 1	At 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

K 2	Āh 1	I 1	At 1 ²	Avg 1 ²
-----	------	-----	-------------------	--------------------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-āhārapaccayā

I 1	At 1	Avg 1.
-----	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā (omitting 16, 21)

I 1	At 1	Avg 1.
-----	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-vipāka-na-indriyapaccayā

Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . .³ na-vippayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā

Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	--------

Na-hetumūlakaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	V 1	Sp 3	Nat 7
A 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7	Vpp 5	Vg 7
An 7	N 13	Ās 3	... pe ...	At 13	Avg 13
S 7	U 9	K 7	M 7		

Na ārammaṇapaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.

¹ B. omits.

² K. tipī.

³ K. includes, B. omits na-indriya-.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vithāretabbāṇ.*

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

H 7	Āñ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7... <i>pe...</i>	Vpp 5
Ā 9	N 13	K 7	M 7	At 13
A 9 ¹	U 9	V 1	Sp 3	Avg 13
Sj 9	Pu 3			

Na-samanantara-na-hetu-na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	Ās 3 ²	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7
U 9	Pa 3	K 2	I 1	At 7	

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-sahajātapaccayā

Ā 9	N 3... <i>pe...</i>	I 1	Nat 7 ³
A 7	Ās 3	Vpp 5	Vg 7 ³
An 7	K 2	At 7	Avg 7
S 7	Āh 1		

Na-sahajātā-na-hetū- . . . na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	U 9	Ās 3	I 1	At 7... <i>pe...</i>
S 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
N 3	Pa 3	Āh 1		

Na-sahajāta-na-hetū- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 3	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3 ⁴	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

H 3	An 7	N 7	K 3	M 3
Ā 9	S 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
A 8	Sj 5	Pu 3... <i>pe...</i>	Āh 3... <i>pe...</i>	At 7... <i>pe...</i>

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	N 7	K 3	M 3
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
S 7	Pu 3... <i>pe...</i>	Āh 3... <i>pe...</i>	At 7... <i>pe...</i>
Sj 5			

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. *dasa*.

² B. *omits*.

³ K. *omits*.

⁴ B. *na va*.

Na-nissayapaccayā

Ā 9	U 9	Ās 3	I 1
A 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 3
An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 7...pe...
S 7			

Na-nissaya-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 5	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 3	I 1	Nat 7	Avg 5 ¹
U 9	K 2	Vpp 3		

Na-nissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-upanissayapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	V 1	Vpp 5
A 7	Pu 3	Āh 7...pe...	At 13
Sj 9	Pa 3	M 7	Avg 13

Na-upanissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 5
Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Ās 3	...pe...	At 9
Ā 9	Añ 3	K 7	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 9	V 1	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	Vpp 3	Avg 9
S 7	Pa 3			

Na-purejāta-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7	N 9	V 1	Vpp 3
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	At 9
S 7	Pa 3	...pe...	Nat 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Vg 7
Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-purejāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 9 ²	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

. . . sankhittay . . .

¹ K. satta.² B. omits.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Ās 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-pacchājāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 3
Pu 3	I 1	Avg 3

Na-pacchājāta-na-hetu- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 9	Āh 1	At 1
K 2	I 1	Avg 1

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 5
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 5
An 5	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 5 ¹				

Na-āsevana-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	Ās 3	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-kamma-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3 . . . (as under na-āsevanapaccayā, omitting K 2).

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 7 . . . (yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbay) . . . Avg 13.

Na-āhārapaccayā

H 7 . . . (as under na-kammapaccayā, but omitting Āh 7 and inserting K 2).

¹ K. satta.

Na-āhūrapaccayā na-hetu- . . . na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7 S 7 Añ 3 U 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*as under na-*
An 7 Sj 9 N 13 kamma- . . . paccayā).

Na-āhūra-na-hetu- . . . *sankhittay* (*omitting na-indriya-*) . . . na-
vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 . . . *sankhittay* . . . Avg 13.

Na-indriya-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakay sankhittay* . . . na-vipāka-, na-
jhāna- . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

K 7 . . . *pañhā yathā hetumūlake* . . . *sankhittay*.

Na-jhānapaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *sankhittay; yathā na-hetumūlakay evay; na-jhāna-*
mūlakay vitthāretabbay.

Na maggapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittay* . . . (*yathā na-hetumūlakay evay vitthā-*
retabbay).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 5	Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 5
A 8	Añ 1	K 3	At 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 7	N 7	V 1	Avg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3 An 7 S 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (*as above*).

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vip 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakay sankhittay* . . . na-nissaya-
paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5

Na sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . na-purejāta-paccayā

Pa 3 . . . (*as above*).

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

¹ K. has Sj 7 here.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 3	Ās 3	At 5
Ā 9	Añ 3	K 5	Nat 7
A 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 5
S 7	Pu 3	Sp 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	Añ 3	K 5	Nat 7
An 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
Sj 3	Ās 3	At 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

Sj 3	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	
Añ 3	K 5	Avg 3	
N 3	V 1		

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā na-aññamañña-paccayā¹

N 3	K 2	I 1	Avg 1
U 9	Āh 1	At 1	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . .² na-upanissaya-paccayā

K 2 Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . sankhittāṇ . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā . . . na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-vipāka-, na-indriya-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-atthipaccayā

Ā 9	An 7	U 9	K 2	Vig 7
A 7	S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7	

¹ K. omits.

² K. makes same omission.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

An 7 S 7 . . . (as above).¹

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

U 9 K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . .² no-avigata-paccayā

K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . no-avigatapaccayā

U 9.

No-natthipaccayā

H 7 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . Avg 13 (*yathā* na-hetumūlakaṇ *evaṇ* vitthāretabbaṇ).

No-avigatapaccayā

H 7 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . Avg 13.

No-avigatapaccayā

Ā 9 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . Nat 7, Vg 7 (*yathā* no-atthimūlakaṇ *evaṇ* vitthāretabbaṇ).

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṇ.

KUSALATTIKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.

¹ K. gives 3 to kamme.

² Omitting kamme and atthiyā.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

(Continued)

KUSALATTIKAPATṬHĀNASSA VAṆṆANĀ

Evaṇ anulomapatṭhānādisu tikapatṭhānādivasena catuvīsati samantapatṭhānasamodhāne patṭhānamahāpakaraṇe ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṇ tikapatṭhānaṇ dukapatṭhānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatṭhānan ti vuttaṇ, te anamāsivā yesaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena te tikādayo vibhattā, te paccaye eva tāva iminā mātikānikkhepa-paccayavibhaṅgasankhātena vārena uddesato ca niddesato ca dassetvā, idāni ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṇ tikapatṭhānaṇ, dukapatṭhānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatṭhānan ti vuttaṇ, te tikādayo imesaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena vitthāretvā dassetuṇ ekekaṇ tikadukaṇ nissāya sattahi mahāvārehi desanā katā.

Tesaṇ imāni nāmāni Paṭiccavāro, Sahajātavāro, Paccayavāro, Nissayavāro, Saṅsatṭhavāro, Sampayuttavāro, Pañhavāro ti.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ paṭiccābhidhānavasena vutto Paṭiccavāro nāma.¹ *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ sahapātābhidhānavasena vutto Sahajātavāro nāma. So purimena Paṭiccavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paṭiccābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sahajātābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo. Dvisu pi c' etesu rūpārūpadhammavasena² paccayā ceva paccayuppannadhammā ca veditabbā. Te ca kho sahajātā va, na purejāta-pacchājātā labbhanti. *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ paccayābhidhānavasena vutto pana Paccayavāro nāma.

¹ Above, p. 73 ff.

² S. °dhammānaṇ vasena.

So pi purimavāradvayaṇ viya rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva veditabbo. Paccayo pan' ettha purejāto pi labbhati. Ayam assa purimavāradvayato viseso. Tad-anantaro *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ nissayābhidhānavasena vutto Nissayavāro nāma. So purimena Paccayavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paccayābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, nissayābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo.

Tato paraṇ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho kusulo dhammo* ti evaṇ saṅsatthābhidhānavasena vutto Saṅsatthavāro nāma. Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayuttābhidhānavasena vutto Sampayuttavāro nāma. So purimena Saṅsatthavārena atthato ninnānākaraṇo. Saṅsatthābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sampayuttābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ¹ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu arūpadhammavasen' eva paccayā paccayuppannā ca veditabbā. Sattamavāre pana yasmā *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādinā nayena te te pañhe uddharitvā puna *kusalo*² *hetusampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ* ti ādinā nayena sabbe pi te pañhā nijjatā nigguṇā³ katvā vibhattā, tasmā so vāro pañhānaṇ sādhuṇaṇ vibhattattā Pañhavāro tveva sankhyaṇ gato. Rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva pan' ettha paccayā pi paccayuppannā pi veditabbā.

Tattha yo tāva etesaṇ⁴ sabbapaṭhamo Paṭiccavāro nāma, so uddesato niddesato ca duvidho hoti. Tattha uddesavāro paṭhamo Pucchāvāro ti pi vuccati. Paṇṇattivāro ti pi tass' eva nāmaṇ. So hi kusalādayo paṭicca kusalādināṇ hetupaccayādi-vasena uddiṭṭhattā Uddesavāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādi vasena kusalādināṇ uppattiyā pucchitattā Pucchāvāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādivasena kusalādināṇ uppattiyā paññatitattā Paṇṇattivāro ti pi vutto.

Tattha *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti parikappapucchā.⁵ Ayaṇ h' ettha attho: yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā, kiṇ⁶ so

¹ Bm. *omits*.² Bm. *kusalā*.³ B. *niggumbā*.⁴ Bm. *esa*.⁵ *Alone*, p. 69.⁶ S. *omits*.

kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca siyā ti; athavā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya, so hetupaccayā siyā ti ayam ettha attho. Tattha *paṭi* ti sadisatte vattati. Sadisapuggalo hi paṭipuggalo sadisabhāgo ca paṭibhāgo ti vuccati. *Iccā* ti gamanussukkavacanam etaṃ. Ubhayaṃ ekato katvā *paṭiccā* ti paṭigantvā sah' uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā ekato uppattibhāvaṃ upagantvā ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Kusalo dhammo* ti evaṃ sah' uppattibhāvena *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti pucchati, athavā *paṭiccā* ti paccayaṃ katvā taṃ pana paccayakaraṇaṃ purejāte pi paccaye labbhati saha-jāte pi. Idha saha-jātaṃ adhippetāṃ.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Tattha kiñcāpi saha-jātavasena kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo natthi, imasmiṃ pana pucchāvāre yaṃ pi vissajjiya-mānaṃ atthato labbhati, yaṃ pi na labbhati, taṃ sabbaṃ pucchāvasena uddhaṭaṃ. Parato pana vissajjane yaṃ na labbhati, taṃ pahāya, yaṃ labbhati tad-eva vissaj-jitaṃ.

Evam ettha pucchānaṃ atthaṃ ceva pucchāgataṃ ca ñatvā, idāni gaṇanavasena pucchāparicchedo veditabbo. Ettha hi *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭiccā* ti kusalaṃ padaṃ ādiṃ katvā kusalākusalāvyākātantaṃ tisso pucchā; puna tad ev' ādiṃ katvā kusalāvyākātādivasena dukappabhedantaṃ tisso; puna tad-ev' ādiṃ katvā tikantaṃ ca ekā. Evaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭiccā ti kusalādikā satta pucchā. Tathā akusalādikā tathā avyākātādikā, tathā kusalāvyākātādikā, akusalāvyākātādikā, kusalākusalādikā, kusalākusalāvyākātādikā ti sabbaṃ pi sattannaṃ sattakānaṃ vasena kusalattikaṃ nissāya hetupaccaye ekūnapaññaṃ pucchā.

Tattha ekamūla-ekāvasānā nava, ekamūla-dukāvasānā nava, ekamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, dukamūla-ekāvasānā nava, dukamūla-dukāvasānā nava, dukamūla tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-ekāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tika-mūla-tikāvasānā¹ ekā ti evam etā mūlāvasānavasena² pi veditabbo.

¹ Bm. omits last two clauses.

² Bm. omits avasāna.

Yathā ca hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsa, ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi tath' evā ti sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, cha sattati punāparā pucchā sampiṇḍitā honti nayamhi ekamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti dukamūla-kanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammaṇaduko . . . *pe* . . . hetu-avigataduko ti hetupaccayena saddhiṇ tevīsati dukā honti. Tesu hetupaccayo viya hetārammaṇaduko pi ekūnapaññāsa pucchā. Tāsu pāliyaṇ dve yeva dassitā. Yathā ca hetārammaṇaduke ekūnapaññāsaṇ, tathā hetādhīpati-dukādisu pi. Tattha paṭhamapucchāvasena hetādhīpatiduko, hetānantaraduko, hetusamanantaraduko ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke dassetvā pariyosāne hetu-avigataduko dassito. Sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Pucchāpariccheto pan' ettha evaṇ veditabbo.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, satta vīsatiṃ eva ca dukesu tevīsatiyā pucchā honti dumūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā* ti timūla-kanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammaṇadukena saddhiṇ adhipatipaccayādisu bāvisatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanā vasena bāvisati tikā honti. Tesu paṭhamapucchā vasena paṭhamattikañ ca dutiyattikañ ca dassetvā pariyosānatiko dassito. Sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Yathā pana dukesu, evaṇ tikesu pi ekamekasmiṇ tike ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi vīsatiyā tikesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ aṭṭha-sattatiṃ eva ca pucchāgaṇanato honti nayamhi tikamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti catumūla-kanayo āraddho. Tattha paṭhamattikena saddhiṇ anantarapaccayādisu ekavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekavīsati catukkā honti. Tesu dve catukke dassetvā, sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Idhāpi ekamekasmiṇ catukke ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi ekavīsatiyā catukkesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ ekūnatiṇsa cā parā¹ parā pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi catumūlake.

¹ Bm. punā° for cā°.

Tato paraṇ pañcamūlakaṇ ādiṇ katvā yāva sabbamūlakā-desanā katā. Uttari vattabbaṇ¹ sankhipitvā heṭṭhā vuttaṇ ca uttari² vattabbaṇ ca³ ekato katvā pāliyaṇ ekamūlakaṇ dumūlakaṇ timūlakaṇ catumūlakaṇ pañcamūlakaṇ⁴ sabbamūlakaṇ asammūyhante na vitthāretabban ti nayo dassito.

Tattha ekamūlakādisu yaṇ vattabbaṇ. taṇ vuttam eva. Pañcamūlake pana paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṇ samanantara-paccayādisu samavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena samavīsati-paccayā⁵ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsa katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṇ asītiṇ ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi pañcamūlake.

Chamūlake paṭhamapañcakena saddhiṇ saha-jātapaccayādisu ekūnavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekūnavīsati chakkā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṇ ekatiṇsa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi chakkamūlake.

Sattamūlake paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṇ aññamañña-paccayādisu atṭhārasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena atṭhārasa sattakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni atṭha pucchānaṇ dvāsīti ca⁶ tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi satta mūlake.

Atṭhamūlake paṭhamasattakena saddhiṇ nissayapaccayādisu sattarasu⁷ paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena sattarasa atṭhakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni atṭhapucchānaṇ tettiṇsā ca tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi atṭhamūlake.

Navamūlake paṭhama-atṭhakena saddhiṇ upanissayapaccayādisu solasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena solasa navakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni satta pucchānaṇ caturāsīti tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi nava⁸ mūlake.

¹ S. taṇ sabbāṇ.

² Bm. vattabbaṇca.

³ S. vīsatikā honti, samavīsati pañcākā honti.

⁴ S. dvāvīsati.

⁵ S. sattasu.

⁶ S. upari vuttaṇ ca.

⁷ Bm. omits.

⁸ Bm. pana.

Dasamūlake paṭhamanavakena saddhiṃ purejātapaccayādisu pannarasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasa dasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni sattapucchānaṃ pañca-tiṇsa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi dasamūlake.

Ekādasamūlake paṭhamadasakena saddhiṃ pacchājātapaccayādisu cuddasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cuddasa ekādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ chaḷāsīti tato parā
nayamhi pucchā gaṇitā ekādasakamūlake.

Dvādasamūlake paṭhama-ekādasakena saddhiṃ āsevana-paccayādisu terasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena terasa dvādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ sattatiṇsa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye dvādasamūlake.

Terasamūlake paṭhamadvādasakena saddhiṃ kamma-paccayādisu dvādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dvādasamūlake terasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni pañcapucchānaṃ aṭṭhāsīti punā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye terasamūlake.

Cuddasamūlake paṭhamaterasakena saddhiṃ vipākacayādisu ekādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekādasamūlake cuddasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ pañcapucchānaṃ tiṇsa v'ātha² na vā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye cuddasamūlake.

Pannarasamūlake paṭhamacuddasakena saddhiṃ āhārapaccayādisu dasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni² cattāri pucchānaṃ navuti ca tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye pannarasamūlake.

Solasamūlake paṭhamapannarasakena saddhiṃ indriyapaccayādisu navasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena

¹ S. Satā.

² B. cū° for vā°.

nava soḷasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ cattāri cattālīs' ekā ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye soḷasa mūlake.

Sattarasamūlake paṭhamasoḷasakena saddhiṃ jhānapaccayādisu aṭṭhasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭha sattarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni tiṇi pucchānaṃ navuti ceva² punā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye sattarasamūlake.

Aṭṭhārasamūlake paṭhamasattarasakena saddhiṃ maggapaccayādisu sattasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena satta aṭṭhārasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni tiṇi pucchānaṃ tecattālīsam eva ca
pucchā gaṇanato³ honti naye aṭṭhārasa mūlake.

Ekūnavīsati-mūlake paṭhamatṭhārasakena saddhiṃ sampayuttapaccayādisu chasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cha ekūnavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ⁴ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Dve satā navuti ceva catasso ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye ekūnavīsatike.

Vīsati-mūlake paṭhama-ekūnavīsatikena saddhiṃ vippayuttapaccayādisu pañcasu paccayesu ekamekasmiṃ⁵ yojanāvasena pañcavīsati honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Dve satā honti pucchānaṃ cattālīsā ca pañca ca
pucchā gaṇanato etā⁶ naye vīsati-mūlake.

Ekavīsati-mūlake paṭhamavīsatikena saddhiṃ atthipaccayādisu catusu paccayesu ekamekassa⁷ yojanāvasena cattāro ekavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Sataṃ⁸ channavuti ceva pucchā honti sampiṇḍitā
gaṇitā lakkhaṇaññūhi ekavīsatike naye.

Dvāvīsati-mūlake paṭhama-ekavīsatikena saddhiṃ natthipaccayādisu tisu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena tayo dvāvīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cattālīsādhikaṃ sataṃ satta ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye dvāvīsati-mūlake.

¹ S. Satā.

² Bm. dve for ceva.

³ Bm. gaṇana.

⁴ So S. and B.

⁵ B. ekamekassa.

⁶ B. honti, as above, not etā.

⁷ So S. and B.

⁸ S. Satta.

Tevīsatiṃmūlake paṭhamadvāvisatikena saddhiṃ dvīsu viga-
tāvigaṭapaccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dve tevīsatikā
honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Aṭṭha-navutim ev' idha pucchā gaṇanato matā
nayaṃhi tevīsatiṃ ete vīsatiṃmūlake.

Catuvīsatiṃmūlake pana sabbapaccayānaṃ samodhāna-
sena veditabbo. Ten' eva sabbamūlako ti vutto. Tattha
ekūnapaññāsam eva pucchā honti ti sabbā p' etā hetu-
paccayapadam eva gahetvā ekamūlakādīnaṃ sabbamūlaka-
pariyosānānaṃ vasena satthārā devaparisatiṃ vitthārato
vibhattā pucchā idha sankhepena dassitā. Tāsaṃ pana
sabbāsam pi ayaṃ gaṇanāpiṇḍo, ekamūlakanayasmiṃ hi
ekādasa satāni chasattati ca pucchā āgatā. Hetupaccaya-
naye ten' eva mūlakena ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā imasmiṃ hetu-
paccayamūlake gahetabbā; sesā sesapaccayamūlakesu pak-
khipitabbā.¹ Dukamūlake² sattavīsati ekādasa satāni; timū-
lake sahaṣsaṃ aṭṭhasattati ca; catumūlake sahaṣsaṃ ekūna-
tiṃsaṃ ca; pañcamūlake asītādhikāni navasatāni; chamūlake
ekatiṃsāni nava satāni; sattamūlake dvāsītāni aṭṭha satāni;
aṭṭhamūlake tettiṃsāni aṭṭha satāni; navamūlake caturāsī-
tāni satta satāni; dasamūlake pañcetiṃsāni satta satāni;
ekādasamūlake chāsītāni cha satāni; dvādasamūlake satta
tiṃsāni cha satāni; terasamūlake aṭṭhāsītāni pañca satāni;
cuddasamūlake ekūnacattālīsāni pañca satāni; pannarasa-
mūlake navutāni cattālīsa satāni; solāsamūlake ekacattālīsa
satāni; sattarasamūlake dvānavutāni tiṃi satāni; aṭṭhārasa-
mūlake tecattālīsāni tiṃi satāni; ekūnavīsatiṃmūlake catuna-
vutāni dve satāni; vīsatiṃmūlake pañcacattālīsāni dve satāni;
ekavīsatiṃmūlake channavutaṃ sataṃ; dvāvīsatiṃmūlake satta-
cattālīsasataṃ; tevīsatiṃmūlake aṭṭhanavuti; sabbamūlake ekū-
napaññāsā ti evaṃ hetupadaṃ ādiṃ katvā vibhattesu ekamūla-
kādisu:

Cuddas' eva sahaṣsāni puna sattasatāni ca
pucchā hetupadass' eva ekamūlādibhedato ti.

Evaṃ hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlakato paṭṭhāya yāva
sabbamūlakanayā pucchābhedaṃ dassetvā idāni ārammaṇa-
paccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā dassetuṃ *siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca*

¹ S. omits sentence.

² B. Dumūlake.

*kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti*¹ ādim āha.

Tattha ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti ettāvatā ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetupaccayapariyosāno ekamūlakānayo dassito. Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā ti dukamūlakaṇ āraddhaṇ.

Tattha imaṇ paṭhamañ dukaṇ ceva ārammaṇāvigatadukaṇ ca dassetvā sesañ sankhittaṇ. *Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ayaṇ osānaduko pi na dassito. Sace pana katthaci vācanāmagge² sandissati, sveva vācanāmaggo gahetabbo.

Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayavasena tikamūlakādayo adassetvā adhipatipaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekakādayo dassetuṇ *adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccayā saha-jūlapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā* ti ettakam eva vuttaṇ. Taṇ ekamūlakavasena vā sabbamūlakavasena vā veditabbaṇ.

Tato paraṇ avigatapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā dumūlakam eva dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha avigata-hetuduko avigatārammaṇa-duko avigatādhīpati-duko [avigata-vigata-duko]³ ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke³ vatvā³ pariyo-sāne ca eko duko dassito. Tato avigatapaccayavasen' eva timūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā, avigatapaccayāhetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti evañ paṭipāṭiyā tayo tike vatvā *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā* ti pariyesānatiko vutto. Tato avigatapaccaya vasen' eva catumūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā, avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti dve catukke vatvā *vigatapaccayā* ti padaṇ uddharitvā ṭhapitaṇ.

Sesaṇ sabbaṇ sankhittaṇ. Tassa sankhittabhāvaṇ dassetuṇ ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dumūlaṇ timūlaṇ, sabbamūlaṇ asammuyhantena vitthāretabban ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā yathā hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetu-ādi-padavasena ekamūlake ekādaśa pucchā satāni cha sattati ca pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññasaṇ. Evaṇ ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ekaṇ ādiṇ katvā ārammaṇādhīpadavasena ekamekassa padassa ekamūlake ekādaśa pucchā-satāni cha-sattati ca

¹ Above, p. 71, 2-24.

² S. °maggo.

³ S. omits.

pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede satta satādhikāni cuddasa pucchā saḥassāni honti. Tāsaṇ sabbesu pi catuvisatiyā paccayesu ayaṇ gaṇanapariṇchedo.

Dvāpaññāsa saḥassān' aṭṭha satāni tīni sataḥassāni kusallattikassa pucchā anulomanayamhi suvibhattā.

Yathā ca kusallattikassa, evaṇ vedanattikādinam pi ti sabbesu pi bāvisatiyā tikesu.

Ekasatṭhi saḥassāni cha satāni satta sattati
sataḥassāni pucchānaṇ tikabhede pabhedato
sankhittā vācanāmagge.

Dukesu¹ pana *siyā hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṇ hetuṇ paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, na-hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu; na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu cā ti ekamekasmiṇ duke hetupaccayādisu ekamekasmiṇ paccayena va pucchā honti. Tāsu hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā [hetupadavasena]² ekamūlake dve satāni soḷasaṇ ca pucchā honti.³ Tāsaṇ dukamūlakādisu tevīsatiyā vāresu ekekaṇ navakaṇ apanetvā yāva sabbamūlakā ayaṇ gaṇanapariṇchedo. Dukamūlake tāva ekamūlake dassitesu dvīsu⁴ soḷasa nayādhikesu⁵ pucchā satesu nava apanetvā dve satāni satta ca pucchā honti. Tato nava apanetvā ti mūlake aṭṭha-navuti sataṇ. Evaṇ purima-purimato nava nava apanetvā catumūlake ekūnavuti sataṇ. Pañcamūlake asīti-sataṇ. Cha-mūlake ekasattati sataṇ. Sattamūlake dvāsattati sataṇ. Aṭṭhamūlake tepaṇṇāsa sataṇ. Navamūlake catucattālisa sataṇ. Dasamūlake pañcatiṇsa sataṇ. Ekādasamūlake chabbīsasataṇ. Dvādasamūlake sattarasādhikasataṇ. Terasamūlake aṭṭhādikasataṇ. Cuddasamūlake nava-navuti. Pañnarasamūlake navuti. Soḷasamūlake ekāsīti. Sattarasamūlake dvāsattati. Aṭṭhārasamūlake tesat-

¹ Cf. *Dukapaṭṭhāna*, I, p. 1 ff.

² Bm. *omits*.

³ Bm. *adds* Tāsu hetupaccayass' eva aññe asammissā nava pucchā gahetabbā. Sesā aṭṭhavāre na gahitā.

⁴ S. *omits*.

⁵ B. *omits* nayā.

ṭhi. Ekūnavīsati mūlake catupañṇasaṅ.¹ Visatimūlake pañcaccattāḷisaṅ. Ekavīsati-mūlake chattīsaṅ. Dvāvīsati-mūlake sattavīsaṅ. Tevīsati-mūlake aṭṭhārasa. Sabbamūlake nava. Yathā paṇ' etāni hetupaccayavasena ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake nava, evaṅ ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi ekamekaṅ ādiṅ katvā ārammaṇādi-padavasena ekekassa padassa ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake navā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādhede dve pucchā-sahassāni satta-satāni ca pucchā honti. Tāsaṅ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā pac-cayesu ayaṅ gaṇanaparichedo.

Catu-saṭṭhi saḥassāni puna aṭṭhasatāni ca
pucchā hetudukassa' eva anulomanaye matā.

Yathā ca hetudukassa evaṅ sahetukadukādīnam pi ti sab-basmim pi dukasate.

Saṭṭhi-satasahassāni cattāri ca tato paraṅ
dvāsīti ca saḥassāni pucchā dukasate vidū.

Ayaṅ tāva suddhike tikapatthāne ca dukapatthāne ca
pucchānaṅ gaṇanaparichedo.

Yaṅ pana tato paraṅ dvāvīsati tike gahetvā dukasate
pakkhipitvā Dukatika-Patthānaṅ nāma desitaṅ. Tattha *siyā*
hetuṅ kusalaṅ dhammaṅ paṭicca hetu kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetupaccayā ti evaṅ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu ekekaṅ tikaṅ²
dukānaṅ satena saddhiṅ yojetvā dassetabbānaṅ pucchānaṅ
hetthā-vuttanaye na sabbesaṅ ekamūlakādīnaṅ vasena ga-
hetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yamhi tato paraṅ dukasataṅ gahetvā dvāvīsatiyā tikesu
pakkhipitvā Tika-Dukapatthānaṅ nāma desitaṅ. Tatthāpi
siyā kusalaṅ hetuṅ dhammaṅ paṭicca kusalo hetudhammo
uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ti evaṅ duka-sate ekekaṅ dukaṅ
dvāvīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṅ yojetvā dassetabbānaṅ pucchā-
naṅ hetthā-vuttanayena sabbesaṅ ekamūlakādīnaṅ vasena
gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṅ tike tikesu yeva pakkhipitvā Tika-Tika-
patthānaṅ nāma desitaṅ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaṅ sukhāya*
vedanāya sampayuttaṅ dhammaṅ paṭicca kusalo sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ti

¹ Bm. paññā.

² S. tika.

evaṃ dvāvisatiyā tikesu ekekaṃ tikaṃ sesehi ekavisatiyā tikehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṃ duke dukesu yeva pakkhipitvā Duka-Dukapaṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tattha¹ *siyā hetu-²sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjeyya hetu-paccayā* ti evaṃ dukasate ekekaṃ dukaṃ sesehi nava-navutiyā dukehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Tathāgatena hi sabbam etaṃ pabhedanṃ dassetvā va deva-parisāya dhammo desito. Dhammasenāpatissa pana: tena ajja idaṃ c' idaṃ ca desitaṃ ti sankhipitvā nayadassanamatten' eva desanā akkhātā. Therenāpi sankhipitvā va vācanāmaggo pavattito. So therena pavattitanayen' eva sangītikāle sangahaṃ āropito. Taṃ pan' assa sankhepanayaṃ dassetuṃ, *tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ* ti ayaṃ gāthā ṭhapitā.³

Tass' attho *tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ* ti [varaṃ]⁴ pavaraṃ tikapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Dukuttamaṃ* ti uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ dukapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Duka-tikaṃ cā* ti duka-tikapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Tika-dukaṃ cā* ti tika-dukapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Tika-tikaṃ cā* ti tika-tikapaṭṭhānaṃ. *Duka-dukaṃ cā* ti duka-dukapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Cha-anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti ete tikapaṭṭhānādayo suṭṭhu gambhīrā cha nayā anulomamhi veditabbā ti. Tattha dve anulomāni dhammānulomaṃ ca paccayānulomaṃ ca.

Tattha *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca⁵ kusalo dhammo* ti⁶ evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ anulomadesanāvasena⁶ pavattaṃ dhammānulomaṃ nāma. *Hetu-paccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṃ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaṃ anulomadesanāvasena pavattaṃ paccayānulomaṃ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā⁷ ti

¹ Bm. Tatthā pi.

² Bm. hetuṃ.

³ Above, p. 8.

⁴ Above, p. 73.

⁵ Bm. omits.

⁶ S. nayena.

⁷ See above, p. 73.

ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā tasmiṇ dhammānulome paccayānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā *cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti Aṭṭhakathāya¹ dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evaṃ attho veditabbo. Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayānulome ete dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evaṃ attho veditabbo.

Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne kusalattikamattass' eva vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ paṭiccavārassa paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana saha-jātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaṇ anuddharitvā labbhamaṇaka-vasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni paccanīyaṇ hoti, taṇ dassetuṇ: *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradhaṇ.²

Tattha anulomapucchāhi samappamaṇo va pucchā paricchedo. Ten' ev' ettha yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārito, evaṇ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo ti vatvā, puna pariyoṣāne yathā anulome ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dumūlaṇ timūlaṇ catumūlaṇ yā tevisatimūlakaṇ evaṇ paccanīye pi vitthāretabban ti vuttaṇ. Tevisatimūlakan ti idaṇ c' ettha dumūlakaṇ yeva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Pariyoṣāne pana sabbamūlakaṇ catuvisatimūlakam pi hoti yeva. Sabbaṇ sankhittam evā ti.

*Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā*³ ti

etthāpi dve paccanīyāni: dhammapaccanīyaṇ ca paccayapaccanīyaṇ ca. Tattha *kusalā dhammā* ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṇ dhommānaṇ:⁴ *na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ

¹ S. aṭṭhakathā gāthāya.

² Above, p. 71.

³ Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs. 1; Ezpositor, 46 f.

dhammapaccanīyaṇ nāma. Na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ catuvisatiyā paccayānaṇ paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ *paccayapaccanīyaṇ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ:*

Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā,

ayaṇ gāthā dhamma paccanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīra ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīra* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anuloma-tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇnattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito.

Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccanīye cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni anulomapaccanīyaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ.¹ Tattha *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . pe . . . hetupaccayā na-adhipati-paccayā*² ti hetupadassa sesesu tevīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena hetupadādi ke ekamūlake tevīsati anulomapaccanīyāni, tesu ekekaṣmiṇ ekūnapaṇṇāsaṇ katvā satta-vīsatiyāni ekādasa pucchāsātāni honti. Dumūlake pana hetārammaṇapadānaṇ sesesu dvāvīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena dvāvīsati anulomapaccanīyāni ti evaṇ anulome vuttessu sabbesu ekamūlakādisu ekekaṇ padaṇ

¹ Above, p. 72.

² S. avigata°.

parihāpetvā avasesānaṃ vasena pucchāgaṇanā veditabbā. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṃ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā¹ sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca patthānavaraṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā² ti

ettha pana heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve anulomapaccanīyāni: dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ ca.

Tattha kusalo dhammo³ ti evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo ti anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma. Hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ catuvisatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṃ anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma.

Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Tikañ ca patthānavaraṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammānulomapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṃ attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṃ paṇ' okāse hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ pavatte paccayānulomapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṃ attho veditabbo. Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṃ imasmiṃ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṃ anuddharitvā labbhamāna-vasena⁴ vissajjanam eva dassitaṃ.

Cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccanīyānuloma-paccanīye cha pi ete patthānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Patthānaṃ vaṇṇāyantaṃ hi ācariyaṇaṃ bhūro eso ti.

¹ S. omits.

² Above, p. 9.

³ B. kusalā dhammā.

⁴ S. labbhamānakkame.

Idāni paccanīyānulomaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ti¹ ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha anulomapaccanīyapucchā hi samappamāṇo eva pucchā-paricchedo. Eka-mūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṇ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti²

etthāpi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve paccayānulomāni dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ ca paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ ca.

Tattha kusalo dhammo³ ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi⁴ sangahitānaṇ dhammānaṇ na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo ti paccanīyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. Na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ catuvisatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṇ paccayapaccanīyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ paccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ

Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṇ gāthā dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā

cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathāya dhammapaccanīyānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṇ attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīyānulome ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṇ attho veditabbo. Tesu anulomatikapāṭṭhānesu yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekā pi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ.

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

¹ Above, p. 72.

² B. kusalā dhammā.

³ Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs., p. 1.

vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccayapaccanīyānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṃ vaṇṇayantānaṃ hi ācariyānaṃ bhāro eso ti.

Paṇṇattivāraṇṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

Idāni yā ekāpaṇṇattivāre kusalattikaṃ nissāya hetupaccayādivasena ekūnapaññāsaṃ ādiṃ katvā nayamattaṃ dassentena aparimāṇā pucchā dassitā.

Tattha kusalākusalādīnaṃ saha uppattiyā¹ abhāvato yā pucchā *kusalay dhammay paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti [evaṃ vissajjanaṃ na labhanti. Tā pahāya yā vissajjanaṃ labhanti tā yeva vissajjetuṃ ayaṃ *kusalay dhammay paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti]² ādinā nayena Paṭiccavārassa Niddesavāro āraddho.³ Tattha siyā: sace imā hetupaccayādivasen' eva ekūnapaññāsaṃ pucchā sabbaso vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, atha kasmā dassitā? Nanu yā labhanti tā yeva dassetabbā ti? Āma, dassetabbā siyuṃ; tathā dassiyamānā pana sabbesu tika-duka-paṭṭhānādisu ekekasmiṃ tike duke duka-tike tika-duke tika-tike duka-duke ca sankhepaṃ akatvā dassetabbā yeva bhaveyyuṃ. Kasmā yā Kusalattike labhanti, na tā yeva Vedanattikādisu? Dhammānulomapaccanīye va Tikapaṭṭhāne Vitakkatika-Pītittikānaṃ vissajjane sabbā p' eta vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā ukkaṭṭhaparicchena ekekasmiṃ tike yattakāhi pucchāhi bhavitabbaṃ, sabbā Kusalattike dassitā. Evaṃ dassitāsu hi yā tattha vissajjanaṃ na labhanti tā pahāya, yā labhanti tā vuccamānā sakkā sukhena vijānitun ti sukhena vijānanatthaṃ, sabbā pi Kusalattike dassitā. Yā pan' ettha vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tā pahāya, yā labhanti, tā yeva vissajjitā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kusalay dhammay paṭiccā* ti catubhūmakakusala-dhammesu vedanakkhandhādibhedaṃ ekaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca paṭigantvā saha uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā, tena saddhiṃ ekato pavattibhāvaṃ upagantvā ti attho. *Kusalo*

¹ B. sahuppattiyā. ² S. omits bracketed portion. ³ Above, p. 73.

dhhammo ti catubhūmakakusaladhammesu yeva saññākkhandhādibhedo eko dhammo. *Uppajjati* ti uppādato yāva nirodhagamanā¹ uddhaṇ pajjati,² nibbattati ti pi attho. Attānaṇ labhati uppādādayo vā pāpuṇāti ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Hetupaccayā* ti kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādhetena. Evaṇ *up-pajjeyyā* ti pucchāya, *up-pajjati* ti vissajjanaṇ vatvā, idāni yaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo dhammo uppajjati, taṇ dhammaṇ khandhavasena dassetuṇ *kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *ekaṇ* ti vedanādisu catusu yaṇ kiñci ekaṇ. *Tayo khandhā* ti yo yo paccayabhāvena gahito, taṇ taṇ ṭhapetvā, avasesā *tayo khandhā*. *Tayo khandhe* ti vedanādisu yo eko khandho uppajjati ti gahito, taṇ ṭhapetvā sese *tayo*. *Dve khandhe* ti vedanā-saññā-dukādisu chasu dukesu ye keci *dve khandhe paṭicca*. *Dve khandhā* ti ye ye paccayabhāvena gahitā, te te ṭhapetvā, avasesā *dve khandhā kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādhetena uppajjanti* ti attho. Yasmā pana eko khandho ekass' eva, dvinnaṇ yeva vā, *dve vā pana ekass' eva paccayo*³ nāma natthi, tasmā ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca eko khandho, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca *dve khandhā*, *dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho* ti na vuttaṇ.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.

Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ ti idaṇ paṭiccaṭṭhasa⁴ saha-jātaṭṭhattāyaṇ kusaleṇa saha-jātāñ ceva hetupaccayañ ca labhati: taṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. Parato pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu ayam eva nayo. *Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ*⁵ ti ettha hetupaccayābhāvato ahetukarūpena saddhiṇ anuppattito ārup-pavipākaṇ na gahetabbaṇ. *Paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti kaṭattā-rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa avyākataṇ paṭicca uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vipākāvyākataṇ* ti [tasmiṇ]⁶ khaṇe vijjamānāvyākatavasena vuttaṇ. *Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti idaṇ kaṭattā-rūpagahaṇena vatthumhi gahite pi vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhānaṇ uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti ādi rūpāvyākataṇ paṭicca

¹ B. °gamaṇā.

² S. °gamaṇaṇ sa uppajjati.

³ S. omits from dvinnaṇ to paccayo.

⁴ S. paṭicassa.

⁵ Above, p. 74. B. kriyā always.

⁶ B. omits.

rūpāvyākatassa uppattidassanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekay khandhan* ti ādisu vuttanayen' eva pan' ettha atthayojanā veditabbā. Evaṇ rūpāvyākatamhi bhūte paṭicca bhūtānaṇ uppattiṇ vatvā, idāni bhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpānaṇ uppattiṇ dassetuṇ mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānan ti ādi vuttaṇ. Evaṇ sante upādā-rūpan ti ettakam eva vattabbaṇ, itaradva-yaṇ kasmā vuttan ti? Mahābhūte pi paṭicca uppattidassanatthaṇ. Yaṇ hi heṭṭhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpan ti dassitaṇ, na kevalaṇ khandhe yeva¹ paṭicca uppajjati, mahābhūte pi pana paṭicca uppajjati ti dassanattatham idaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ. Tattha cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ pavatte yeva kaṭattā-rūpaṇ paṭisandhiyam pi. *Upādā-rūpan* ti tass' eva ubhayassa visesanaṇ. *Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭiccā* ti ettha cittasamuṭṭhānā va mahābhūtā gahitā. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpan* ti ettha pana bhūtarūpam pi upādā-rūpam pi gahitaṇ. *Ekay mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā* ti ādinā nayena hi bhūtarūpam pi khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca uppajjati. *Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpan* ti vuttanayena upādā-rūpam pi.

Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ cā ti pañhāvissajjanesu pi es' eva nayo. Evaṇ hetupaccayena dve² pucchā vissajjitā. Etā yeva hi ettha labbhanti, sesā cattālisa moghapucchā ti na vissajjitā. Iminā upāyena ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi pucchāvissajjanānaṇ attho veditabbo. Tattha tattha pana vicāretabbayuttakam eva vicārayissāma. Ārammaṇapaccaye tāva rūpassa ārammaṇapaccayavasena anuppattito tāsu navasu rūpamissakā pahāya tisso va pucchā vissajjitā. Ten' eva ca kāraṇeṇa vatthuy paṭicca khandhā ti vatvā khandhe paṭicca vatthū ti na vuttaṇ. Na hi taṇ ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjati.

Adhipatipaccaye³ vipākāvyākatan ti lokuttaram eva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha paṭisandhikkhaṇe ti na gahitaṇ. Sesāṇ hetupaccayasadisam eva.

Anantara-samanantaresu pi⁴ rūpaṇ na labbhati ti ārammaṇapaccaye viya tisso va pucchā.

Sahajātapaccaye paṭisandhikkhaṇe ti pañcavokāre paṭisandhivasena vuttaṇ. Heṭṭhā pana Paccayavibhange okkan-

¹ Bm. adds ca.

² Above, p. 75.

³ Bm. va.

⁴ Above, p. 76.

tikkhaṇe ti āgataṇ.¹ Tam pi iminā va saddhiṇ atthato ekaṇ, vyañjanamattam eva h' ettha nānaṇ. Api ca *tiṇṇaṇ sannipātā gabbhassa avakkanti hoti* ti² vacanato okkanti ti pañcavokārapaṭisandhiyā v' etaṇ nāmaṇ. *Paṭisandhī* ti sabbabhavasādhāraṇaṇ. Idha pana *kaṭattā-rūpan* ti ādi vacanato pañcavokārapaṭisandhi yeva adhippetā. Sā hi rūpassa pi arūpassa pi paccayabhāvañ ceva paccayuppannabhāvañ ca sangahaṭi. Tasmā paripunṇavissajjanā hoti ti gahitā. *Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti anindriyabaddhesu paṭhavī pāsānādisu mahābhūtaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhangavārasmiṇ hi *cattāro mahābhūtā* ti ajjhattikañ ca bāhirañ ca ekato katvā gahitaṇ. Sankhepadesanā hi sā. Ayaṇ pana vitthāradesanā, tasmā sabbaṇ vibhajitvā dassento bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ ti ādim āha. *Asaṇṇasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca* ti dvisantatisamuṭṭhānabhūtavasena vuttaṇ. *Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpan* ti idaṇ pana kammamuṭṭhānavasen' eva vuttaṇ. *Upādā-rūpan* ti idaṇ utusamuṭṭhānavasen' eva.

Āṇṇamaññapaccaye³ *khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthun paṭicca khandhā* ti catunnam pi khandhānaṇ ekato vatthunā āṇṇamaññapaccayataṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Nissayapaccaye yasmā paṭiccaṭṭho nāma sahaajātaṭṭho, tasmā yā hetthā Paccayavibhangavāre cakkhāyatanādīnaṇ nissayapaccayatā dassitā, sā na⁴ gahitā. Cakkhāyatanādīni hi purejātāni hutvā paccayā honti. Idha sahaajātam eva labbhati, ten' eva vuttaṇ *nissayapaccayo sahaajātapaccaya-sadiso* ti.

Upanissayapaccaye rūpassa upanissayapaccaya-abhāvā tiṇ' eva vissajjanāni labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisan ti. Tattha kiñcāpi na sabbe kusalākusalāvyākata ārammaṇūpanissayaṇ labbhanti, ye pana labbhanti, tesāṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ.

Purejātapaccaye *vatthun purejātapaccayā* ti⁵ vatthun paṭicca vatthunā purejātapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjanti ti attho. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti ettha yaṇ vipākāvyākatassa vatthu okkantikkhaṇe sahaajātapaccayo hoti, taṇ purejātapaccayabhājanīyattā idha na gahetabbaṇ. Ye pi kusalādayo

¹ Above, p. 3.² M. i. 265.³ Above, p. 78.⁴ Bm. omits. But cf. above, p. 3 f. with p. 78.⁵ Above, p. 79.

āruppe purejātapaccayaṇ na labhanti, te pi purejātapaccaya-bhājanīyato yeva idha na gahetabbā. ārammaṇaṇ pana niyamato purejātapaccayaabhāvaṇ na labhati. Rūpāyatanā-dīni hi cakkhuviññāpādīnaṇ yeva purejātapaccayaṭaṇ sādhen-ti, manoviññāpadhātuyā atitānāgatāni pi ārammaṇaṇ honti yeva, tasmā idha na gahitaṇ. Khandhavasena hi ayaṇ desanā, na viññāpadhātuvaseṇa. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti desanāya ca sabbā pi viññāpadhātuyo gahitā, na cakkhuviññāpadhātu-ādayo evā ti.

Pacchājāte kusalākusalānaṇ paccayo na hoti. Avyākata-sāpi upatthambhako va, na janako, tasmā uppajjati pacchājātapaccayā ti evaṇ vattabbo ekadhammo pi natthi ti pacchājātapaccayavasena vissajjanaṇ na kataṇ.

Āsevanapaccaye kāmaṇ sabbā kiriya āsevanapaccayaṇ na labhanti. Labbhamānavaseṇa pana *kiriyaavyākatan* ti vuttaṇ, tasmā javanakiriya v' ettha gahitā ti veditabbā.

Kamma-paccaye kusalākusalesu ekakkhaṇiko kamma-paccayo veditabbo. Tathā kiriyaavyākate. Vipākāvyākate pana nānakhaṇiko pi. Tathā paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṇ. Cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ pana ekakkhaṇiko. Kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ nānakhaṇiko va. Tathā asaṇṇasattarūpānaṇ. Kaṭattā-rūpaṇ pan' ettha jīvitindriyaṇ. Sesāṇ na ekantato kamma-samuṭṭhānattā upādā-rūpan ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ sante pi idha kamma-samuṭṭhānam eva adhippetāṇ.

Vipākapaccaye¹ kusalākusalaṇ [kiriyaṇ ca]² na labbhati ti avyākatavaseṇ' eva vissajjanaṇ kataṇ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti vipākacittasamuṭṭhānam eva. *Kaṭattā-rūpan* ti yathā-lābhavasena indriyarūpaṇ ca vatthurūpaṇ ca. *Upādā-rūpan* ti tad-avaseṇa tasmiṇ samaye vijjamānaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ.

Āhārapaccaye³ sabbesam pi kusalādīnaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca⁴ arūpāhāravaseṇa uppatti veditabbā. Tathā *paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṇ. Cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti bhavaṅgādi cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ. *Āhārasamuṭṭhānan* ti kabalīkārāhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānan ti kusalākusala-cittasamuṭṭhānam eva. Paccayavibhangavāre āhārapaṭi-pāṭiyā⁵ paṭhamaṇ kabalīkāro āhāro dassito. Idha pana

¹ Above, p. 80.

² S. omits bracketed words.

³ Bm. °paccayā; S. °paccayaṇ.

⁴ S. °rūpass' eva.

⁵ Above, p. 5.

kusalaṃ dhammaṃ ti pucchāvasena paṭhamañ arūpāhārā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Indriyapaccaye Paccayavibhange¹ indriyapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamañ cakkhundriyādini dassitāni. Idha pana² kusalādi pucchāvasena paṭhamañ arūpindriyānaṃ paccayatā dassitā. Tattha kusalādisu yathā-lābhāvasena arūpindriyā gaḥetabbā. Asaññasattānaṃ bhūtarūpesu pi jīvitindriyaṃ ti.

Jhānamaggapaccayesu hetupaccayasadisam eva vissajjanaṃ. Ten' ev' ettha hetupaccayasadisam ti vuttaṃ.

Sampayuttapaccaye vissajjanaṃ ārammaṇapaccayagahitaṃ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṃ.

Vippayuttapaccaye *vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthun paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṃ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. *Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṃ sādhentehi uppajjantī ti³ attho. *Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthun paṭicca khandhā vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṃ sādhentena [khandhā]⁴ uppajjantī ti attho. *Cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṃ sādhentehi uppajjantī ti attho. Sesavissajjanesu pi *vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā* ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo. Vipākavyākate c' ettha vatthugahaṇenacakkhādini saṅgaḥitabbāni. *Ekam mahābhūtaṃ* ti ādi rūpāvyākatassa paṭiccabhāvaṃ⁵ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ. *Cittasamutthānaṃ* ti avyākata-cittasamutthānam pi kusalākusalacittasamutthānam pi.

Atthipaccaye sabbaṃ saḥajātapaccayagahitaṃ. Ten' ev' ettha *saḥajātapaccayāsadisam* ti vuttaṃ.

Natthi-vigatā ārammaṇapaccayagahitā.

Avigataṃ saḥajātagahitaṃ. Ten' ev' ettha arammaṇapaccayasadisam saḥajātapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṃ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā ti⁶ sankhipitvā dassitānaṃ vassen' etaṃ vuttaṃ. *Vitthāretabbā* ti yā pucchā vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tāsaṃ vasena vitthāretabbā. Ayaṃ hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlake paccayānulome Paṭiccavārassa kusalattikavissajjane atthavaṇṇanā.

¹ Above, p. 5.

² Above, p. 81.

³ B. uppajjati ti.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ Bm. paccaya°.

⁶ Above, p. 83.

Idāni ye ettha hetupaccayādisu ekekasmiṃ paccaye vissajjanavārā laddhā, te gaṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā navā* ti¹ ādi āradhayaṃ.

Tattha *hetuyā navā* ti pucchāvissajjananavārā honti, seyyathidaṃ:

- (1) kusalena kusalaṃ
- (2) kusalena avyākataṃ
- (3) kusalena kusalāvyākataṃ
- (4) akusalena akusalaṃ
- (5) akusalena avyākataṃ
- (6) akusalena akusalāvyākataṃ
- (7) avyākatena avyākataṃ
- (8) kusalāvyākatena avyākataṃ
- (9) akusalāvyākatena avyākatan ti.

Ārammaṇe tīnī ti

- (1) kusalena kusalaṃ
- (2) akusalena akusalaṃ
- (3) avyākatena avyākataṃ.

Adhipatiyā *navā* ti hetuyā vuttasadisā va. Dvādasasu hi paccayesu nava navā ti vuttaṃ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni hetupaccayasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Dasasu paccayesu tīni tīni ti vuttaṃ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni ārammaṇasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Aññamaññapaccayasmiṃ hi avyākatapadassa vissajjane rūpam pi labbhati. Tatthā purejātapaccaye. Āsevanapaccaye vipākāni ceva vithicittāni ca na labbhanti. *Vipāke ekaṃ* ti avyākatena² avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sankhepato *nava. tīni, ekaṃ* ti tividho va vāraparicchedo. Vitthārato dvādasa navakā dasa tikā ekaṃ ekakan ti sabbesu pi tevisatiyā paccayesu ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ vārasataṃ hoti. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ ca pucchā sataṃ. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ pucchāvissajjanasatan ti pi tass' eva nāmaṃ.

Evaṃ hetupaccayādi ke ekamūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetvā tato paresu dumūlakādisu vitthāradesanaṃ sankhipitvā ekamūlake dassitāya desanāya labbhamānagaṇanaṃ yeva ādāya vāraparicchedaṃ dassetuṃ dumūlake tāva *hetupaccayā*

¹ Above, p. 84.

² Bm. omits.

Hetu sāsevane āsevanassa vasena sabbattha⁴ tini vissaj-
janāni. Savipāke vipākapaccayassa vasena ekamevā ti
ayaṃ hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Yaṃ
paṇ' etaṃ hetumūlakānantara-ārammaṇe t̥hitena sabbattha
tiṇ' eva pañhā ti vuttaṃ, taṃ ārammaṇapaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā
ekamūlake pi dumūlakādisu pi sabbattha ārammaṇapade

4 S. omits.

ceva ārammaṇena saddhiṃ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca yattha navahi bhavitabbaṃ, tattha tayo pañhā hontī ti dassanattāṃ vuttaṃ. Vipākapade pana vipākapadena saddhiṃ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca eko pañho hoti. Iti yaṃ heṭṭhā avocumha bahu gaṇano pi paccayo abahu gaṇanena saddhiṃ vutto, tena samānagaṇano hoti ti taṃ suvuttam eva.

Idāni ye ārammaṇādinaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena ekamūlakādayo dassetabbā, tesu ekamūlako tāva hetu ekamūlaken' eva sadiso ti ekasmim pi paccayena dassito. Ārammaṇapaccayavasena pana dumūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi, adhipatīyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇi ti vuttaṃ. Ettha ca ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatīyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇi ti vattabbe hetupaccayādayo paccayā bahugaṇanā, tesāṃ ūnataragaṇanehi ca samānagaṇanehi ca saddhiṃ saṃsandane yā gaṇanā labbhati, taṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayassa purimabhāge t̥hitam pi hetupaccayaṃ pacchimabhāge va t̥hapetvā ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā tīṇi ti vuttaṃ. Ten' etaṃ āvikaroti. Ārammaṇapaccayo yena yena bahutaragaṇanena vā samānagaṇanena vā paccayena saddhiṃ duka-tikāḍibhedāṃ gacchati, sabbattha tīṇ' eva pañhāvissajjanāni veditabbāni. Vipākapaccayena pana saddhiṃ saṃsandane ekam eva labbhati. Taṃ vipākapaccayādikāya gaṇanāya āvibhavissatī ti idha na dassitaṃ. Yā c' esā dumūlake gaṇanā dassitā, timūlakādisu pi esā va gaṇanā ti ārammaṇapaccayavasena timūlakādayo na vitthāritā.

Idāni adhipatipaccayādivasena dumūlakādisu gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ adhipatipaccayā, hetupaccayā navā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tatthāpi vuttanayen' eva paccayasanniveso veditabbo. Yathā ca adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā nava, evaṃ sesesu pi hetunā samānagaṇanāsu nav' eva. Iti yo yo paccayo ādimhi tiṭṭhati, tena tena saddhiṃ samānagaṇanānaṃ saṃsandanaṃ¹ ādimhi t̥hitassa vasena gaṇanā hoti. Tena pana saddhiṃ ūnataragaṇanānaṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṃ yeva vasena gaṇanā hoti ti veditabbā.² Yathā ca ārammaṇapaccayavasena evaṃ adhipatipaccayavasenāpi [tato padesaṃ samānantarādinaṃ vasenāpi]³ timūlakādayo na vitthāritā, tasmā

¹ S. saṃsandane.² B. veditabbo.³ S. omits.

dumūlake dassitagaṇanāvasen' eva sabbattha sā veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlaṇ kātun asajjhāyamaggena gaṇetabbā ti.

Paccayānulomaṇ nittihitaṇ.

Paccanīyaṇ pana yasmā kusalapade na labbhati, kusala-dhammassa hetupaccayena vinā anuppattito, tasma *akusalayaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti ādi āradhayaṇ. Tattha *na-hetupaccayā* ti hetupaccayaapaṭikkhepo. Hetupaccayaṇ vinā aññena paccayena uppajjati ti attho. *Vichikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho* ti ayaṇ hi sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sayaṇhetupaccayo hoti. Aññassa pana sampayuttahetuno abhāvā na-hetupaccayā uppajjati ti ṭhapetvā hetupaccayaṇ sesehi attano anurūpaccayehi uppajjati. Iminā nayena sabbapaccayaapaṭikkhepesu attho veditabbo. *Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākatan* ti idaṇ rūpasamuṭṭhāpakavasen' eva veditabbaṇ. Aññesu pi eva rūpesu es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatipaccaye kāmaṇ adhipati pi attanā saddhiṇ dutiyassa adhipatino abhāvā na-adhipatipaccayaṇ¹ labhati. Yathā pana vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagato moho ahetuko, na tathā adhipatayo² nirādhipati. Chandādisu pana aññataraṇ adhipatiṇ akatvā kusalādīnaṇ uppattikāle sabbe pi kusalādayo nirādhipatino, tasmā mohan [viya]³ visuṇ adhipati-mattam eva anuddharitvā sabbasangāhikavasena esā *ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā* ti adikā desanā katā ti veditabbā.

Na-anantara-na-samanantaresu na-ārammaṇe viya rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisā* ti.⁴

Sahajātapaccayo parihīno. Yathā c' esa, tathā nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayā pi.⁵ Kiṇkārāṇā? Etehi vinā kassaci anuppattito. Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye pi hi paccakkhāya eko pi rūpārūpadhammo na uppajjati, tasmā te parihīnā.

¹ S. adhipatipaccayaṇ na.

² S. adhipati yeva nirādhipati.

³ S. omits.

⁴ Above, p. 88.

⁵ I.e. §§ 5, 6, p. 80 and §§ 21, 24, p. 93.

Na-aññamaññapaccaya-vibhange *patisandhikkhaṇe vipā-kāvyākate khandhe paṭicca katattā-rūpaṇ* ti hadayaavatthu-vajjā veditabbā.¹

Na-upanissayavibhange rūpaṇ eva paccayuppannaṇ. Taṇ hi upanissayapaccayaṇ na labhati. Arūpaṇ pana kiñcāpi ārammaṇūpanissayapakatūpanissayena labheyya, anantarūpanissayamuttakaṇ pana natthi. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇa-paccayasadisā* ti.

Na-purejāte *cittasamutthānarūpaṇ* ti² pañcavokāravasena vuttaṇ. *Na-pacchājālapaccayā* ti ettha saha-jāta-purejāta-paccayasankhataṇ gacchanti, tasmā *sahajālapaccayasadisā* ettha pāli. Sā na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritā ti idha sankhittā.

Na-āsevanapaccaye kusalākusalā pathamajavanavasena veditabbā. Tathā kiriyāvyākataṇ. Pāli pana idhāpi na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritavasena veditabbā. Ten' ev' āha: *na-pacchājālapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi na-adhipatipaccayasadisā* ti.

Na-kammapaccaye³ vipākacetanā nānākhaṇikakammapaccayaṇ labhati ti na gahitā.

Na-āhārapaccaye ekaccaṇ rūpaṇ eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tatha na-indriyapaccaye.

Na-jhānapaccaye pañca viññāṇadhammā ceva ekaccaṇ ca rūpaṇ paccayuppannaṇ. Pañcaviññāṇasmiṇ hi vedanā ca cittekaggatā ca dubbalattā upanijjhānalakkhaṇaṇ na pā-puṇanti ti jhānapaccaye na gahitā.

Na-maggapaccaye ahetukavipākakiriyaṇ ceva ekaccaṇ ca rūpaṇ paccayuppannaṇ.

Na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatesu rūpaṇ eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisā* ti.⁴

Na-hetuyā dve ti⁵ ekamūlakagaṇanā yathā pālim eva nīyyāti. Dumūlake *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekaṇ* ti ettha kiñcāpi bahugaṇanena saddhiṇ ūnataragaṇanassa saṇ-sandane ūnataragaṇanavasena na-hetuyā viya dvihi bhavitabbaṇ. Na-ārammaṇavasena pana arūpadhammānaṇ parihīnattā avyākataṇ paṭicca rūpāvyākatassa uppattiṇ sandhāya

¹ B. -vajjaṇ veditabbaṇ.

² Above, p. 90.

³ Above, p. 91.

⁴ Above, p. 93.

⁵ Above p. 94.

ekaṃ ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu ekakesu pi es' eva nayo. *Dve* ti vuttaṭṭhāne pana na-hetuyā laddhavasena vāradvayaṇ veditabbaṇ. Timūlakādisu pana sabbesu na-ārammaṇapaccaya-*yassa* aparihīnattā ekam eva vissajjanan ti ayaṇ paccanī-kena hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Na-ārammaṇapaccayādayo pana ekamūlake tāva purimena sadisattā idhāpi na dassitā yeva. Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-vasena dumūlake *na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetuyā ekaṇ* ti¹ na-hetu-dumūlake vuttam eva. *Na-adhipatiyā pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇapaccaye laddhavasena veditabbā ti evaṇ sabbaṇṇsandanesu ūnataragaṇanass' eva paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Yattha yattha ca na-ārammaṇapaccayo pavisati, tattha tattha rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Na-anantara-na-samantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā-*naṇ* pavitṭhaṭṭhāne pi es' eva nayo. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-jhāna-na-maggapaccayā sabbattha sadisavissajjanā. Sahajātādi catukkaṇ idhāpi parihīnam evā ti idam ettha lak-*khaṇaṇ*. Iminā pana lakkhaṇena sabbesu dumūlakādisu ayaṇ paccayo mūlaṇ, ayam ettha dumūlako, ayaṇ timūlako, ayaṇ sabbamūlako ti sallakhetvā ūnataragaṇanassa paccaya-*yassa* vasena gaṇanā veditabbā.

Paccayapaccanīyaṇ nittihilaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Idāni anulomapaccanīye² gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe pañcā* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha hetādhipati-magga-paccayesu anulomato ṭhitesu sahajātādayo cattāro, sabbatṭhānikapaccayā āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggapaccayā cattāro ti ime aṭṭha paccanīyato na labbhanti. Hetupaccayādi vasena hi uppajjamāno dhammo ime aṭṭha paccaye alabbhanto nāma natthi. Ārammaṇa-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-sampayutta-natthi-vigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ṭhitesu arūpaṭṭhānikā paccanīkato na labbhanti. Na hi ārammaṇapaccayādīhi uppajjamāno anantara-samanantarapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

¹ Above, p. 95.

² Above, p. 96.

kamma-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatapaccayesu pana anulomato t̥hitesu cattāro sabbat̥thānikā yeva paccanīkato na labbhanti. Etesaṇ hi paccayānaṇ vasena uppajjamāno sabbat̥thānike alabbhanto nāma natthi. Pacchājātapaccayassa anulomato t̥hānaṇ nāma natthi. Evaṇ sesesu anulomato t̥hitesu ye ca na labbhanti, te sallakkhetvā sabbesu pi dumūlakādisu nayesu tesāṇ tesāṇ paccayānaṇ saṅsandane ūnatara-gaṇanānaṇ yeva vasena gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

Paccayānulomapaccanīyaṇ nīttitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Idāni paccanīyānulome¹ gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ, *na-hetupaccayā ārammane dve* ti ādi āradhhaṇ. Tattha hetumhi paccanīkato t̥hite t̥hapetvā adhipatiṇ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Pacchājāto pana anulomato sabbat̥th' eva na labbhati. Yen' eva paccayā arūpānaṇ yevā ti vuttā, tesu purejātaṇ ca āsevanaṇ ca t̥hapetvā avasesesu sattasu paccanīkato t̥hitesu sesā arūpat̥thānikā anulomato na labbhanti. Yo hi ārammaṇādihi na uppajjati, na so anantarādayo labhati. Paṭisandhivipāko pana purejātato sabbavipāko ca saddhiṇ kiriyā manodhātuyā āsevanato anuppajjamāno pi anantarādayo labhati, tasmā purejātaṇ ca āsevanaṇ ca t̥hapetvā ti vuttaṇ. Purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-vipāka-vippayuttesu paccanīkato t̥hitesu ekaṇ t̥hapetvā avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Kammapaccaye paccanīkato t̥hite t̥hapetvā vipākapaccayaṇ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Āhāra-indriyesu paccanīkato t̥hitesu, t̥hapetvā sabbat̥thānike ceva aññaṇaṇa-kamma-āhāra-indriyapaccaye ca, avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Itare yujjamānakavasena labbhanti. Jhānapaccaye paccanīkato t̥hite hetādhipati-āsevana-maggapaccayā anulomato na labbhanti. Maggapaccaye paccanīkato t̥hite hetādhipatipaccayo anulomato na labbhanti. Vippayuttapaccaye paccanīkato t̥hite purejātapaccayaṇ t̥hapetvā avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Evaṇ tesu paccayesu paccanīkato t̥hitesu ye ye anulomato labbhanti t̥hite ye ye anulomato na labbhanti, te te ñatvā, tesāṇ tesāṇ

¹ Above, p. 102.

paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṃ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā dumūlakādisu ca nāyesu yaṃ yaṃ paccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā sese dukādayo dassitā, te te labbhamānā labbhamānapaccayavasena yathā yathā dassitā, tathā tathā sādhukaṃ sallakkhetabbā. Tattha yaṃ na-hetuvāsena dumūlakādayo nāye dassentena *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-paccayā na-āsevanapaccayā* ti¹ vatvā yāva āsevanā sabbaṃ sadisaṃ ti vuttaṃ, tassa na-aññamaññapaccayā sahaajāte etan ti ādīhi sadisatā veditabbā.

Yaṃ pana *na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā* ti² Sihalabhāsāya likhitaṃ. Tass' attho: na-hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā, *na-kammapaccayā* ti evaṃ na-kammapaccayena ghaṭite *sahajāte ekaṃ* ti evaṃ dassitā pañc' eva paccayā anulomato labbhanti, na aññe ti. Evaṃ aññesu pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu vyañjanaṃ anādiyitvā adhippetattho yeva gahetabbo. Evarūpaṃ hi vyañjanaṃ attano saññāni bandhanatthaṃ Porāṇehi saka-saka-bhāsāya likhitaṃ. Api ca imasmiṃ paccanīyānulome paccayuppannadhammesu pi atthidhammo kammapaccayaṃ labhati, na indriyapaccayaṃ. So asaññesu ceva pañcavokāre pavatte ca rūpajivitindriyavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo maggapaccayaṃ labhati, na hetupaccayaṃ. So vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagata-³mohavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo jhānapaccayaṃ labhati, na maggapaccayaṃ. So manodhātu ahetukamanoviññāṇadhātuvāsena veditabbo. Yattha kaṭattā-rūpāni nānākhaṇikakammavāsen' eva kammapaccayaṃ labhanti, tattha rūpadhammā hetādhipatīvipākīndriyājhānamaggapaccayena labhanti. Sabbatṭhānikā paccanīyā na honti. Ahetuke adhipatipaccayo natthi ti imesaṃ pi pakiṇṇakānaṃ vāsen' ettha gaṇanavāro asammohato veditabbo. Tat' āyaṃ nayo *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe dve* ti⁴ ettha tāva ahetukamoho ceva ahetukavipākakiriyā ca paccayuppannaṃ, tasmā akusalen' ākusalaṃ avyākātena ca avyākataṃ sandhāy' ettha dve ti vuttaṃ. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Āsevane pana vipākaṃ na labbhati. Tathā kiriyamanodhātu. Tasmā kiriyā-hetu manoviññāṇadhātuvāsen' ettha

¹ Above, *ibid*.

² Above, *ibid*. B. gaṇhātīti for pañhā ti.

³ B. sahaajāta.

⁴ Above, *ibid*. Na-hetupaccayā Ā 2.

avyākatena avyākataṇ veditabbaṇ. *Vipāke ekan* ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. *Magge ekan* ti akusalena akusalam eva. Na-ārammaṇamūlake *hetuyā pañcā* ti rūpam eva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Taṇ hi kusalaṇ akusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusal' āvyākataṇ akusal' āvyākatañ cā ti pañca koṭṭhāse paṭicca uppajjati. Sabba pañcakesu es' eva nayo. *Aññamaññe ekan* ti bhūtarūpāni vatthuñ ca¹ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tāni hi na-ārammaṇapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā upajjantī² ti mūlake pi es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatimūlake *hetuyā navā* ti³ anulome hetum hi vuttān' eva. [Nava]⁴ tiṇi ti ādini pi heṭṭhā 'nulome vuttasadisān' eva. Timūlake *dve* ti heṭṭhā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe vuttasadisān' eva.

Na-purejātamūlake *hetuyā sattā* ti heṭṭhā āruppe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭiccā ti⁵ ādinā nayena purejāte dassitān' eva. Sabbasattakesu es' eva nayo.

Na-kammamūlake *hetuyā tīṇi* ti⁶ ādisu cetanā va paccayuppannā, tasmā kusalaṇ akusalaṇ avyākatañ ca paṭicca uppattiṇ sandhāya tiṇi ti vuttaṇ. Iminā nayena ekaṇ dve tīni ti pañca satta navā ti āgataṭṭhānesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Cattāri cha aṭṭhā ti imā pana tisso gaṇanā natth' eva.

Paccayapaccaniyānulomaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.
Nīṭṭhitā ca paṭiccavārassa atthavavṇanā.

[Sahajātavāro.]

Sahajātavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto ti⁷ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca tena sahaajāto hutvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa *paṭiccatṭhaṇ nāma sahaajātaṭṭhaṇ, sahaajātaṭṭhaṇ nāma paṭiccatṭhan* ti⁸ idaṇ ubhinnaṇ pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnā-nākaraṇabhāvadassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete dve pi ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanattaṇ vuttā. *Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe cā* ti ādisu hi asaha-

¹ S. bhūtarūpaṇ sandhāya.

² S. Taṇ hi . . . uppajjatitī.

³ Above, p. 103.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ Above, p. 80 (10, § i).

⁶ Above, p. 104.

⁷ Above, p. 107.

⁸ Above, p. 100.

jātam pi paṭicca uppajjati ti vuccati. Sahajātam pi ca upādā-rūpaṃ bhūtarūpassa paccayo na hoti. Iti Paṭicca-vāre na sahajātapaccayabhāvaṃ, Sahajātavāre na ca paṭiccā ti vuttassa sahajātabhāvaṃ niyāmetuṃ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujñhanakānaṃ ajjhāsayaavasena desanāvīlāsena nirutti-paṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sahajātavāravanṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

[*Paccayavāravanṇanā.*]

Paccayavāre *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā* ti¹ kusaladhamme patiṭṭhito hutvā, kusalaṃ dhammaṃ nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā attho. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā* ti kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissayapaccayaṃ katvā tayo khandhā uppajjanti hetupaccayā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabba-padesu attho veditabbo.

Vatthun paccayā vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā ti idaṃ pañcavokāre pavattivāsena vuttaṃ. Pañcavokāre pavattiyaṃ hi khandhānaṃ purejātavatthu nissayapaccayo hoti. Paṭiccaṭṭhassa pana sahajātaṭṭhattā Paṭiccavāre esa nayo na labbhati ti paṭisandhiyaṃ sahajātam eva vatthun sandhāya *vatthun paṭicca khandhā* ti vuttaṃ. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā* ti² ādisu pi iminā va nāyena attho veditabbo. Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo avyākato cā ti kusalāvyākātānaṃ hetupaccayaavasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Kusaluppattikhaṇasmiṃ hi vatthun nissāya kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhāne ca mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ upādārūpaṃ hetupaccayaavasena ekato uppajjati. Iti paccayabhūtaṃ avyākataṃ nānatte pi paccayuppannānaṃ hetupaccayaavasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya' etaṃ vuttaṃ ti veditabbaṃ. Aññesu hi evarūpesu ṭhānesu es' eva nayo.

Evaṃ imasmiṃ hetupaccaye sahajātaṃ ca purejātaṃ ca nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā. Tattha khandhā ceva bhūtā ca sahajātavasena, vatthu sahajātapurejāta-vasena gahitaṃ. Paṭiccavāre pana sahajātavasena paccayo labbhati, tasmā tattha nav' eva pañhā vissaj-

¹ Above, p. 110.

² Above, p. 111.

jitā. Ye pan' ete ettha sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā, tesu ekādi ke ekāvasāne vissajjane kusalādisu ekapaccayato eko paccayuppanno; ekādi ke dukāvasāne ekapaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno; dukādi ke ekāvasāne nānāpaccayato eko paccayuppanno; dukādi ke dukāvasāne nānāpaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno. Ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi iminā v' upāyena pañhavissajjanapabhedo veditabbo. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ ārammaṇapaccaye *vatthun paccayā khandhā* ti¹ vuttaṇ, taṇ paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākakkhandhe yeva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Cakkhuviññānadīni avyākataṇ nissāya ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjantānaṇ pabhedadassanattaṇ vuttāni. Puna *vatthun paccayā* ti pavatte vipākakiriyāvyākataṇaṇ uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Sesaṇ purimanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Evaṇ imasmiṇ ārammaṇapaccaye sahaajātaṇ ca purejātaṇ ca paccayaṇ katvā satta pañhā vissajjitā.

Tattha khandhā sahaajātavasena, vatthu sahaajātapurejātavasena, cakkhāyatanādīni purejātavasen' eva gahitāni. Paṭiccavāre pana sahaajātavasen' eva paccayo labbhati. Tasmā tattha tayo va pañhā vissajjitā.

Adhipatipaccaye vipākāvyākataṇ lokuttaram eva veditabbaṇ. Anantarasamanantarā rūpābhāvena ārammaṇasa disā.

Parato āsevana-natthi-vigatesu pi es' eva nayo.

Sahaajātapaccaye *kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ* ti² upādā-rūpasankhātāṇ kaṭattā-rūpaṇ. Idaṇ asaññasattānaṇ yeva rūpaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Cakkhāyatanādīni pañcavokāra-vasena vuttāni.

Āññamaññapaccaye ca yathā ārammaṇapaccayā, *eva* ti³ vissajjanasamataṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayuppannesu pana nānattaṇ atthi.

Upanissayapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayasadisān ti rūpābhāvato pi vissajjanasamatāya pi vuttaṇ. *Vatthun purejātapaccayā* ti ādīnaṇ Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' ev' attho gahetabbo.

Kammaṇapaccaye *ānī* ti⁴ kusalapaccayā kusalo avyākato kusalāvyākato cā ti evaṇ tīpi ti veditabbāni. Akusale pi es' eva nayo.

Vippayuttapaccaye *khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti⁵ khandhe

¹ Above, p. 112.

² Above, p. 113.

³ Above, p. 114.

⁴ Above, p. 116.

⁵ Above, p. 118.

nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjanti ti attho. *Khandhā vatthun vippayutta paccayā* ti khandhā vatthun nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjanti ti attho. Sesañ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

Idāni yathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā sattarasā* ti ādim āha.¹ Tattha *hetuyā sattarasā* ti kusalena kusalaṇ, kusalena avyākataṇ, kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti evañ kusalavasena ekādikāni ekāvasānāni dve dukāvasānan ekan ti tiṇi vuttani honti. Tathā akusalavasena. Avyākatena avyākataṇ, ten' eva kusalaṇ akusalaṇ kusalāvyākataṇ akusalāvyākatañ ca. Kusalāvyākatehi kusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusalāvyākataṇ. Akusalāvyākatehi akusalaṇ avyākataṇ akusalāvyākatan ti evañ sattarasa veditabbāni.

Ārammaṇe sattā ti kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākataṇ, kusalaṇ, akusalaṇ, kusalāvyākatena kusalaṇ, akusalāvyākatena akusalan ti evañ satta.

Vīpāke ekan ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sattarasa satta ekan ti tayo vāraparicchedā honti. Tesu dvādasa sattarasakā, dasa sattakā, ekaṇ ekan ti te sabbe sādhuṇ sallakkhetvā paranto duka-tikādivasena paccayaṇsandane ūnataragaṇanassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sakkā hi imāya gaṇanāya dukamūlakādisu vāraparicchede jānitun ti.

Puna *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti anāmasitvā gaṇanavasen' eva vāraparicchedaṇ dassetuṇ, *hetupaccayā ārammaṇe sattā* ti ādi āradhāṇ. Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā*. *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā* ti iminā nayena ārammaṇe laddhavissajjanāni vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṇ tāva Anulomanayo.²

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṇ na labbhatī ti *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā* ti akusalam eva ādiṇ katvā vissajjanaṇ āradhāṇ. Taṇ yathā pālim eva niyāmeti. Yaṇ h' ettha vattabbaṇ siyā, taṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paccaniye vuttam eva. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ Paccaniye laddhavissajjanaparicchedaṇ gaṇano dassetuṇ *na-hetuyā cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ. Tattha cattārī sattarasa satta pañca tiṇi ekan ti cha paricchedā. Tesañ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayaṇsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Yo

¹ Above, p. 121.

² B. anulome nayo.

³ Above, p. 122.

hi paccayo sattarasa vissajjanāni labhati, tena saddhiṃ sadisaṃsaṃsandane sattarasa, ūnatarasaṃsandane sesā cha pi paricchedā labbhanti. Evaṃ sesesu pi adhikaparicchedaṃ ṭhapetvā samasamā ca ūnatarā ca labbhanti ti. Ettha ca adhikatarā na labbhanti ti ayam ettha niyamo. Samasamā pana ūnatarā ca atthāvirodhe sati labbhanti. 'Ten' ettha *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekan* ti ādi vuttaṃ.¹ Ettha hi na-hetuyā catunnaṃ, na-ārammaṇe pañcannaṃ āgatattā na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-ārammaṇena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana sārammaṇa-² dhammo virujjhati ti *akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo, avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti tiṇi vissajjanāni parihīnāni. *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato* ti rūpavaseṇa ekam eva vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sabbattha viruddhāviroddhaṃ ñatvā labbhamānaparicchedo veditabbo. Api c' ettha idaṃ nayamatthadassanaṃ *na-adhipatīyā cattārī* ti na-hetuyā laddhān' eva. Sesacatukkesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-anantare ekan* ti ahetukacittasamutthānassa ceva sesarūpassa ca vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ. Evaṃ sabbesu ekakesu yujjamānakarūpaṃ jānitabbaṃ. *Na-purejāte dve* ti idhāpi na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-purejātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana *avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti vatthu purejātavaseṇa dve vissajjanāni parihīnāni. Āruppe pana ahetukamohassa ahetukakiriyāya³ ca vaseṇa dve vuttāni. *Na-vippayutte dve* ti aruppe ahetukā kusalakiriyāvaseṇa dve. No-natthi-no-vigatesu *ekan* ti sabbassa rūpassa vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tikādisu apubbaṃ natthi. Na-ārammaṇamūlake pana *pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇe laddhān' eva. *Na-kamme ekan* ti ettha cittasamutthānaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ ca aga-hetvā sesarūpavaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ veditabbaṃ. Na-adhipatimūlake *na-purejāte sattā* ti na-purejāte laddhān' eva. *Na-pacchājāte sattarasū* ti imāni pi tattha laddhā sattaras' eva. Na-anantara-na-samanantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatamūlakāni

¹ Above, p. 126.² B. āram°.³ B. °kriyassa.

na-ārammaṇamūlakasadisān' eva. Iminā va nayamattadassanena sabbattha āgatānāgataṇṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabban ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhilaṇ.

Iminā yeva pana lakkhaṇena anulomaṇ purato katvā, Anulomapaccanīye Paccanīyaṇ purato katvā, Paccanīyānulome ca gaṇanaparicchedo āgatānāgataṇṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabbaṇ.

Paccayavāraṇṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

[*Nissayavāraṇṇanā.*]

Nissayavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāyā ti¹ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ patiṭṭhaṭṭhena nissayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paccayavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa paccayaṭṭhaṇ nāma nissayaṭṭhaṇ, nissayaṭṭhaṇ nāma paccayaṭṭhan ti idaṇ abhinnaṇ pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnānākāraṇabhāvadassanaṭṭhaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya ninnānākāraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi añña-maññaṇ atthassa niyāmanatthaṇ² vuttā. Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti ādisu hi anissāyavattamāṇaṇ nānākhaṇikaṇ pi paccayā uppajjati ti vuttaṇ. Añña-maññaṇ alliyitvā ṭhita-katṭhādisu ekaṇ ekassa nissayapaccayo na hoti. Tathā upādā-rūpaṇ mahābhūtaṇ nissayapaccayo na hoti yeva. Iti Paccayavāre na-nissayapaccayabhāvaṇ, Nissayavāre na ca paccayā ti vuttassa saha-jāta-purejātabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā-bujjhanakāṇaṇ ajjhāsaya-vasena desanāvīlāsena niruttapaṭisambhidāppabhedajānana-vasena cā ti eke ubho pi vuttā ti.

Nissayavāraṇṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

¹ Above, p. 137.

² B. atthanīyāma°.

[Saṅsatṭhavāravannanā.]

Saṅsatṭhavāre *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṅsatṭho* ti¹ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ ekuppādādi lakkhaṇena sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā ti attho. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṅsatṭho* ti kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā *tayo khandhā uppajjanti hetupaccayā* ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabbapadesu attho veditabbo. Imasmiṃ pana hetupaccaye arūpadhammass' eva sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā tayo pañhavissajjitā. Yathā ca hetupaccaye, tathā ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi. Kevalaṃ vipākapaccaye ekam eva pañha-vissajjanaṃ.¹

Idāni tathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā tīṇi* ti² ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha sabbatikesu, kusalena kusalaṃ, akusalena akusalaṃ, avyākatena avyākatan ti ayam eva niyamo. Ekake pana avyākatena avyākatam eva labbhati ti evam ettha bāvisatiyā paccayesu tīṇi, vipāke ekan ti dve paricchedā.

Pacchājāte anulomaṃ natthi, tasmā tīṇi ekan ti imeyaṃ yeva vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṃsandane yattha vipākapaccayo pavisati, tattha ekaṃ. Sesesu tīṇi ti evaṃ gaṇanā veditabbā. Sesam ettha Anulome uttānattham eva.

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṃ na labbhati ti akusalam eva ādiṃ katvā vissajjanaṃ katanṃ. Taṃ uttānattham eva. Yaṃ pan' ettha Paccaniye vissajjanaparichedaṃ gaṇanato dassetuṃ *na-hetuyā dve* ti ādi vuttaṃ.⁴ Tattha dve tīṇi ekan ti tayo paricchedā. Tesāṃ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṃsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Idhāpi adhikataragaṇanānaṃ ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇanam eva labbhati. Samagaṇanena saddhiṃ samagaṇanaṃ. Yasmā c' ettha arūpadhammā yeva paccayuppannā, tasmā na-hetu-na-ādhipati-na-purejāta-na-pacchājāta-na-āsevana-na-kamma-na-vipāka-na-jhāna-na-magga-na-vippayuttavasena das' eva paccayā paccanikato dassitā; sesā cuddasa na labbhanti. Tesu pi vipāke paccayuppanne na-kamma-na-vipākā na labbhanti. *Na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatiyā dve* ti na-hetuyā laddhaṃ dvayam eva. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-kamme ekan* ti

¹ Above, p. 141.² Above, p. 148.³ Above, p. 143.⁴ Above, p. 145.

ahetukakiriyacetanaṃ paccayuppannaṃ katvā avyākatena avyākataṃ. *Na-vipāke dve* ti ahetukamohakiriyavasena dve. *Na-jhāne ekaṃ* ti ahetukapañcaviññānavasena avyākatavissajjanaṃ veditabbaṃ. *Na-magge ekaṃ* ti ahetukavipākakiriyavasena avyākatavissajjanaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbasaṃsandanesu attho veditabbo ti.

Paccanīyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Anulomapaccanīye heṭṭhā vuttā na-hetu-ādayo das' eva paccanīyato labbhanti, na sesā. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu hetumhi anulomato ṭhite jhāna-maggā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ ti.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṃ.*]

Paccanīyānulome na-hetupaccayuppannesu ahetukamoho va jhāna-maggapaccayaṃ labhati, sesā na labbhanti. Na-jhanapaccaye aṭṭhāhetukacittāni pi. Na-kamma-na-hetuna-adhipati-na-purejātapaccayā ārammaṇe ekaṃ ti¹ āruppe ahetukakiriyacetanāvasena avyākatena avyākataṃ. Iminā upāyena yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, tassa vasena sabbattha gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

San̐satṭhavāravanṇanā nīṭṭhītā.

[*Sampayuttavāravanṇanā.*]

Sampayuttavāre kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayutto ti² kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha San̐satṭhavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Avasāne paṇ' assa *san̐satṭhatṭhaṃ nāma sampayuttatṭhaṃ, sampayuttatṭhaṃ nāma san̐satṭhatṭhan* ti idaṃ ubhinnaṃ pi etesaṃ vārāṇaṃ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanatṭhaṃ vuttaṃ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya paccayanissayā viya ca ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṃ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanatṭhaṃ vuttaṃ. San̐satṭhā yojitā hayāti ādisu hi, asampayuttam pi, san̐satṭhan ti vuccati. Yā sū vīmaṇ-

¹ Above, p. 150.

² Above, p. 152.

sako sajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā ti ādisu ayaṃ sampayuttaṭṭho nāma saṃsaṭṭhaṇ vokiṇṇam pi sampayuttan ti. Iti Saṃsaṭṭhavāre na ekuppādalakkhaṇassa sampayuttassa saṃsaṭṭhabhāvaṇ, Sampayuttavāre na ca saṃsaṭṭhassa ekuppādādilakkhaṇaṇ sampayuttabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujjanakānaṇ ajjhāsayavasena desanā vilāsena niruttiṭṭhisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sampayuttavāravavāṇanā nittihitā.

[*Pakiṇṇakaṇ.*]

Etesu pana chasu vāresu atthi koci paccayo ekantaṇ anulomato na tiṭṭhati, paccanīkato va tiṭṭhati; atthi ekanantaṇ paccanīkato na tiṭṭhati, anulomato va tiṭṭhati; atthi anekantaṇ anulomato ceva tiṭṭhati paccanīkato cā ti idaṇ pakiṇṇakaṇ veditabbaṇ. Tattha paṭhamo pañho pacchājātaṇ; dutiyo mahācatukkassa; tatiyo yujjamānakānaṇ sesānaṇ vasena veditabbo ti.

[*Pañhavāravavāṇanā.*]

Pañhavāre siyā kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti ādinā kusalattike uddharitabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ dassetuṇ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti ādi vuttaṇ.¹ Kusalo ca nāma' esa sayāṇ uppajjanto, ṭhapetvā pacchājātāṇ ca vipākaṇ ca, sesehi dvāvisatiyā paccayehi uppajjati. Kusalassa paccayo honto, ṭhapetvā purejāta - pacchājāta - vipāka - vippayutte, sesehi visatiyā paccayehi paccayo hoti, tasmā yehi paccayehi kusalo kusalassa paccayo hoti, te paccaye paṭipāṭiyā dassetuṇ hetupaccayenā ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha yā esā Paccayavibhangavāre viya hetū sampayuttakānaṇ dhammānaṇ ti akatvā, hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ ti desanā katā. Tassā evaṇkaraṇe idaṇ payojanaṇ: tattha hi suññatṭhaṇ dīpetuṇ dhammānaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Idha paccayato

¹ Above, p. 153.

uppajjamānā dhammā rāsito uppajjanti, na ekato ti rāsaṭṭhaṇḍipetun *khandhānan* ti vuttaṇ. Paṭiccavārādisu vā khandhavasena paccayuppannadesanā ārūhāti, ten' evānukkamena idhāpi ārūhā ti. Kasmā pan' etesu evaṇ ārūhā ti? Asankharato vibhāgadassanattaṇ. Ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sesā dhammā ti hi ādinā nayena vuccamāne asukaṇ dhammaṇ nāma nissāya asukadhammā ti na sakkā asankarato paccaye paccayuppanne ca jānitun. Evaṇ sante uddesaniddesā nibbisesā siyun, tasmā asankarato vibhāgadassanattaṇ evaṇ ārūhā ti veditabbā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānānan ti idaṇ yassa avyākatassa kusalo hetupaccayena paccayo hoti, tam eva dassetun vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhange pana kusalādivasena vibhāgaṇ akatvā sāmāññato sabbesaṇ hetūnaṇ vasena uppannarūpadassanattaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānan ti avatvā, taṇ-samuṭṭhānānan ti vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha avyākatahetu-samuṭṭhānarūpaṇ okkantikkhaṇe kaṭattārūpam pi sangahaṇ kataṇ.¹ Iminā upāyena sesesu pi evarūpesu vissajjanesu attho veditabbo.

Dānaṇ datvā ti² deyyadhammaṇ cajiṭvā. Yāya vā cetanāya so diyyati, sā cetanā dānaṇ. *Datvā* ti cetaṇaṇ pariyodāpetvā visuddhaṇ katvā.

Sīlaṇ samādiyivā ti pañcanga-[dasanga]³-ādivasena niccasilaṇ gaṇhitvā. Iminā samādāna-virati yeva dassitā. Sampattavirati-samucchedaviratiyo pana loke sīlaṇ ti apākaṭattā na vuttā. Kiñcāpi na vuttā, ārammaṇapaccayo pana honti yeva. Tattha samucchedavirati sekhānaṇ yeva kusalassa ārammaṇaṇ hoti, na itaresaṇ.

Uposathakammaṇ katvā ti pānaṇ na hane nādinnaṇ ādiye ti evaṇ vuttaṇ uposathadivasesu aṭṭhanga-uposathakiriyaṇ katvā. *Taṇ paccavekkhatī* ti taṇ kusalaṇ sekho pi puthujjanaṇ pi paccavekkhati. Arahā pi paccavekkhat' eva, arahato pi hi pubbe kataṇ kusalaṇ kusalam eva. Yena pana cittaṇa paccavekkhati, taṇ kiriyacittaṇ nāma hoti, tasmā etaṇ *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassū* ti imasmiṇ adhikārena labbhati.

Pubbe suciṇṇānī ti datvā samādiyivā katvā ti hi āsanne katānī vuttānī, imānī na āsanne katānī ti veditabbānī.

¹ B. gataṇ.

² Above, p. 154.

³ B. omits.

Dānādi ti vā sesāni kāmāvacarā kusalāni dassetuṇ idañ vuttaṇ.

*Jhānaṇ*¹ *vuṭṭhahitvā* ti jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā. Ayam eva vā paḷi.

Sekhā gotrabhun ti sotāpannaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. So hi gotrabhuṇ paccavekkhati.

Vodānan ti idañ pana sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tesañ hi taṇ cittaṇ vodānaṇ nāma hoti.

Sekhā ti sotāpanna-sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggaphalabhavangā tikkamavasena attanā paṭiladdhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā. Suddhamaggato yeva pana vuṭṭhāya paccavekkhanaṇ nāma natthi. *Kusalaṇ aniccato* ti ettha vipassanūpagan tebhūmakakusalam eva veditabbaṇ. Vipassanā kusalaṇ pana kāmāvacaram eva. *Cetopariyañāṇenā* ti rūpāvacarakusalaṇ dasseti.

Akāsānañcāyatanan ti ādihi arūpāvacarakusalārammaṇa-vasena uppajjamānaṇ arūpāvacarakusalam eva. *Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañānassā* ti ādihi puggalaṇ anāmasitvā dhammavasena² eva dasseti. Ten' ev' ettha heṭṭhā gahitam pi cetopariyañāṇaṇ puna vuttaṇ.

Assādeti ti somanassasahagata - lobhasampayuttacittehi anubhavati ceva rajjati ca.

Abhinandati ti sappitikanhāvasena nandati haṭṭhapa-haṭṭho hoti. Diṭṭhābhinandanāya vā abhinandati.

Rūgo uppajjati ti assādentassa rūgo uppajjati nāma. Idañ atṭha pi lobhasahagatāni gahetvā vuttaṇ.

Diṭṭhi uppajjati ti abhinandantassa attā attaniyaṇ ti ādivasena catuhi pi cittehi sampayuttā diṭṭhi uppajjati. Asamuṭṭhānatassa pan' ettha vicikicchā uppajjati. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccaṇ. Akataṇ vata me kalyāṇaṇ ti vippaṭisārino domanassaṇ.

Taṇ ārabbhā ti tāni suciṇṇāni ārammaṇaṇ katvā ti attho. Bahuvacanassa h' esa ekavacanūdeso. Jātivasena vā ekavacanān ev' etaṇ.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggavīthiyaṇ phalānantarassa bhavangassa atikkamavasena² vuṭṭhahitvā. Paccavekkhanacittāni pan' assa kiriyāvyākātāni. Evaṇ kiriyāvyāka-

¹ *My texts read* jhānaṇ (p. 154).

² B. atikkama°.

tassa ārammaṇapaccayaṇ dassetvā, puna vipākāvyākatassa dassetuṇ, sekhā vā ti ādim āha.

Kusale niruddhe ti vipassanā javanavithiyā pacchinnāya.

Vipāko ti kāmāvacaravipāko.

Tadārammaṇatā ti tadārammaṇatāya. Taṇ kusalassa javanassa ārammaṇabhūtaṇ vipassitakusalaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā uppajjati ti attho. Na kevalaṇ ca tadārammaṇavasen' eva; paṭisandhi-bhavanga-cutivasenā pi. Vipāko hi kammaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā gahita-paṭisandhikassa kusalārammaṇo hoti yeva. So pana duviññeyyattā¹ idha na dassito.

Kusalaṇ assādeti ti ādi akusala javanāvasāne kusalārammaṇavipākaṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Viññānañcāyatana vipākassā ti idaṇ duviññeyyam pi samānaṇ mahaggatavipākassa tadārammaṇabhāvena anuppattito labbhamānakavasena vuttaṇ.

Kiriyaṇ ti arahattaṇ patvā asamāpannapubbe ākāsañcāyatane paṭilomato vā ekantarikavasena vā samāpannakiriyaṇ.

Utopariyuññānassā ti ādini parato āvajjanāya yojetabbāni. Yā etesaṇ āvajjanā, tassā kusalā khandhā ārammaṇapaccayaṇa paccayo ti ayaṇ h' ettha attho.

Rāgaṇ ti attano vā parassa vā rāgaṇ. Attano rāgavasena pan' ettha vaṇṇanā pākaṭā hoti.

Assādeti ti ādini vuttatthān' eva. Vicikicchādisu paraṇ tisu assādetabbatāya abhāvena assādeti ti na vuttaṇ. Diṭṭhi pan' ettha uppajjati.

Sā *assādeti* ti padassa parihinattā āgatapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamā na vuttā. Vicikicchādisu yeva taṇ taṇ sabhāgaṇ paṭhamā vatvā, tassa tassa anantarā vuttā. Imesu ca pana rāgaṇdisu kiṇ me pāpadhammā uppajjanti ti akkhantivasena vā kataṇ pāpaṇ, kataṇ luddan ti vipapaṭisārādivasena vā domanassuppatti veditabbā.

Cakkhuṇ aniccato ti vipassanānukkamena[dasa]² olārikāyatanāni vatthurūpaṇ cā ti ekādasa rūpāni pākaṭattā gahitāni. Puna rūpāyatanādiṇi cakkhuviññānādiṇaṇ ārammaṇattā gahitāni. Yasmā pan' esā viññānakāyavasena desanā,

¹ B. dubbiññeyyattā.

² B. omits.

na dhātuvasena, tasmā manodhātu na gahitā. Evaṃ sabbattha gahitāgahitaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti ti paccavekkhanakusalassa ārammaṇadassanattaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ārammaṇādhipatiniddese sekha-puthujjanānaṃ vasena catubhūmaṃ kusalaṃ dassitaṃ. Tathā saha-jātādhipatiniddese. Arahato uttamaṃ dhammaṃ adhigatattā lokiyakusalesu garukāro natthi ti aggamaggo va dassito.

Anantarapaccaye *purimā purimā* ti¹ ekabhūmakā pi nānābhūmakā pi kusalā ekato katvā vuttā.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassā ti nānārammaṇavasena. *Gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassā* ti nānābhūmivasena.

Kusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassā ti ettha pana kusalan ti tebhūmakakusalaṃ.¹ *Vuṭṭhānaṃ* ti tebhūmakavipākaṃ. Te hi kusalajavanavīthito vuṭṭhahanti, tasmā *vuṭṭhānaṃ* ti vuccati. Taṃ duvidhaṃ hoti: tadārammaṇaṃ bhavangaṃ ca. Tattha kāmāvacarakusalassa ubhayam pi vuṭṭhānaṃ hoti. Mahaggatassa bhavangam eva.

Maggo phalassā ti idaṃ yasmā lokuttaravipākaṃ javanavīthipariyāpannattā vuṭṭhānaṃ nāma na hoti; tasmā visuṇ vuttaṃ.

Anulomaṃ sekhāyā ti asekhāya kusalaṃ anantaraṃ na hoti, tasmā vibhāgaṃ karoti.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti sotāpattiphala-sakadāgāmiphala-anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pi.² Akusale duvidham pi vuṭṭhānaṃ labbhati.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā ti ettha vipākāvyākātā vipākāvyākātānaṃ yeva, kiriyāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātānaṃ yeva veditabbā.

Bhavangaṃ āvajjanūyā ti ādi vomissakavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha *kiriyā* ti kāmāvacarakiriyā. Sa duvidhassā pi vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayo hoti. Mahagatā bhavangass' eva.

Iti ye heṭṭhā Paccayavibhanganiddese *purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo* ti³ ārabhitvā, kusalaṃ

¹ Above, p. 159.

² B. adds phalasamāpattiyāti anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā.

³ Above, p. 3.

kusalassa, kusalaṇ avyākatassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa, akusalaṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ kusalassa, avyākataṇ akusalassā ti satta vārā dassitā. Tesañ vasena idha sankhepato anantarapaccayo ti vibhatto. Vitthārato pan' ettha:

Dasadhā, sattarasadhā samasatthividhena ca

bahudhā pi ca niddesaṇ sādhukaṇ upalakkhaye.

Ayaṇ hi anantarapaccayo na kevalaṇ sattadhā va niddesaṇ labhati, kusalaṇ pana kusalassa vipākassa. Akusalaṇ akusalassa vipākassa, vipākaṇ vipākassa kiriyāya, kiriyā akusalassa kusalassa vipākassa kiriyāyā ti evaṇ *dasadhā* pi niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ dasadhā yeva: kusalaṇ pana kusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa, kusalavipākaṇ kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa kiriyassa, akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa kiriyassa, kiriyaṇ kiriyassa kusalassa akusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassā ti evaṇ *sattarasadhā* niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ ca sattarasadhā va *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṇ labhat' eva. Kathaṇ? Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ hi bhūmibhedena catubbhidhassa kusalassa anantarapaccayo hoti, rūpāvacarārūpāvacaraṇ¹ saka-saka-bhūmikass' evā ti kusalaṇ kusalassa chabbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ pana kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassa lokuttaravipākassa, rūpāvacarakusalaṇ rūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa, arūpāvacarakusalaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa rūpāvacararūpāvacara-lokuttaravipākassa, lokuttarakusalaṇ lokuttaravipākassā ti kusalaṇ vipākassa dvādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassā ti [kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ]² vipākassa catubbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Rūpāvacaravipākaṇ tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti tividhena anantarapaccayo. Arūpāvacaravipākaṇ arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvi-

¹ S. °āvacarā.

² S. omits.

dhena anantarapaccayo. Lokuttaravipākaṇ catubbhūmakakusalavipākassā ti catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. [Evaṇ]¹ kusalavipākaṇ vipākassa terasadhā pi anantarapaccayo. Evaṇ² akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvidhena anantarapaccayo. Evaṇ sabbatthā³ pi vipākaṇ vipākassa pañcadasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ pana kāmāvacarakiriyassa, tathā akusalavipākaṇ, tathā rūpāvacaravipākaṇ, tathā arūpāvacaravipākāṇ cā ti vipākaṇ kiriyassa catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyāṇ tebhūmakakiriyāya⁴ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarakiriyāṇ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarākiriyaṇ naṇ yevā ti kiriyāṇ kiriyassa pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ ca akusalavipākassa ceva tebhūmaka-⁶ kusalavipākassa ca, rūpāvacarakiriyā⁵ kāmāvacarakusalavipāka-rūpāvacaravipākānaṇ, arūpāvacarakiriyā⁶ catubbhūmakakusalavipākassā pi ti kiriyā⁵ vipākassa ekādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ pana kāmāvacarakusalassa akusalassā ti kusalākusalānaṇ duvidhena anantarapaccayo hoti.⁷ Evaṇ *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ ca samasatthividhena va, *bahuvidhenā* pi labbhat'eva. Kathanā? Kāmāvacaraṇ paṭhamaṇ mahākusalacittaṇ tāva attano catunnaṇ ca⁸ arūpāvacarānaṇ pādakayogena soḷasannaṇ somanassalokuttarānaṇ ti ekavīsatiyā catu ca kusalānaṇ javanapariyosāne⁹ tadārammaṇa-bhavaṅga-¹⁰ vasena uppajjamānānaṇ ekādasannaṇ kāmāvacaravipākānaṇ bhavaṅgavasena'eva pavattānaṇ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākānaṇ phalasamāpattivaseṇa pavattānaṇ dvādasannaṇ¹¹ lokuttaravipākānaṇ ti evaṇ ekavīsatiyā¹² kusalānaṇ dvattiṇsāya¹³ vipākānaṇ ti tepaṇṇāsāya¹⁴ cittānaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Tathā dutiyakusalacittaṇ. Tatiyacatutthāni pana ṭhapetvā upari-bhūmakakusalāni ceva lokuttaravipākāni ca sesa-eka-

¹ B. *omits*. ² S. *omits*. ³ B. °bathā. ⁴ B. *kriyassa*.

⁵ Bm. *kriyaṇ*. ⁶ S. *catubbhūmaka*. ⁷ S. *ti*.

⁸ S., *in place of these three words*, has only ṭhapetvā.

⁹ S. *omits from pādakayogena inclusive to catu ca*, reading only tebhūmakakusalānaṇ.

¹⁰ S. *reads bhavaṅga before tadārammaṇavasena*.

¹¹ S. *tiṇṇannaṇ*.

¹² S. *tiṇṇaṇ*.

¹³ S. *tevīsatiyā*.

¹⁴ S. *chabbīsatiyā*.

vīsati cittānaṃ. Pañcachatṭhāni¹ attano ca navannaṃ ca uparibhūmaka-upekkhā kusalānaṃ tevisatīyā ca vipākānaṃ ti tetṭhiṣāya. Sattama-aṭṭhamāni ekaviṣatīyā ca. Pañcarūpāvacarakusalāni attano attano pacchimānaṃ rūpāvācarakusalānaṃ catunnaṃ ṇāṇasampayuttamahāvīpākānaṃ pañcannaṃ rūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ cā ti dasannaṃ. Eten' eva nayena arūpāvacarakusalesu paṭhamaṃ attano vipākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ, dutiyaṃ dvādasannaṃ tatiyaṃ terasannaṃ, catutthaṃ cuddasannaṃ phalaṃ samāpattiyā cā ti pannarasannaṃ. Lokuttarakusalaṃ attano attano vipākass' eva. Aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu ekekaṃ akusalaṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññāpadhātūnaṃ navannaṃ mahaggatavīpākānaṃ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti ekaviṣatīyā. Dve domanassasahagatatāni upekkhāsahagatānaṃ channaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññāpadhātūnaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti sattannaṃ. Vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatā dvayaṃ somanassasahagatā hetukavipākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññāpadhātūnaṃ navannaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti ekaviṣatīyā. Kusalavīpākapañcaviññānā kuslavīpākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu dvinnaṃ vipākamanoviññāpadhātūnaṃ. Tasu dvīsu somanassasahagatā dasannaṃ² vipākamanoviññāpadhātūnaṃ bhavangabhūtānaṃ³ tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa votthappanakiriyassa cā ti dvādasannaṃ. Upekkhāsahagatā hetukamanoviññāpadhātu pana āvajjanamanodhātuyā dviṭṭhānikūya āvajjanamanoviññāpadhātuyā dasannaṃ ca vipākamanoviññāpadhātūnaṃ ti dvādasannaṃ eva.⁴ Tihetuka-mahāvīpākāsomanassasahagatāhetukavajjānaṃ dasannaṃ pi kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññāpadhātūnaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekaviṣatīyā. Duhetukavīpākā, ṭhapetvā mahaggatavīpāke, sesānam pi dvādasannaṃ. Pañcarūpāvacaravīpākā tebhūmakakusalavīpākā - sahetukapaṭṭisandhicittānaṃ sattarasannaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekūnavīṣatīyā.

¹ S. ends the sentence thus : sabbapaṭhamavuttesu āruppo kusalaṃ pakkhipitvā sattaviṣatīyā.

² S. reads : Tū ubhoṇi hetṭhāvutthānaṃ ekādasannaṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ S. omits the whole sentence.

Arūpāvacaravipākesu paṭhamañ kāmāvacarakusalavipakā tihetukapaṭisandhicittānañ catunnañ arūpāvacaravipākacittānañ catunnañ manodvārāvajjanassa cā ti navannañ. Dutiyañ heṭṭhimavipākañ vajjetvā aṭṭhannañ. Tatiyañ heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā sattannañ. Catutthañ tīni heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā channañ. Cattāri lokuttaravipākāni tihetukavipākānañ terasannañ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti cuddasannañ. Akusalavipākapañcaviññānā akusalavipākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu akusalavipākāhetukamanoviññānadhātuyā. Sā tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa, cutikāle paṭisandhivasena bhavangavasena ca pavattānañ itaresampi navannañ kāmāvacaravipākānañ upekkhāsahagatānañ dvinnañ parittakiriyānañ cā ti dvādasannañ. Kiriya-manodhātu dasannañ viññāṇānañ. Hasituppādakiriyā pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānañ navannañ tihetukavipākānañ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānañ pañcannañ somanassasahagatavipākānañ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena terasannañ. Voṭṭhappanakiriyā, ṭhapetvā kiriyamanodhātuñ, dasannañ kāmāvacarakiriyānañ kāmāvacarakusalākusalānañ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānañ pannarasannañ vipākacittānañ cā ti pañcacattālisāya. Kāmāvacaratihetukasomanassasahagatakiriyadvayañ bhavangavasena pavattānañ terasannañ tihetukavipākānañ tadārammaṇavasena pañcannañ somanassasahagatavipākānañ parikkammavasena pavattamānānañ catunnañ rūpāvacarakiriyānañ arahattaphalasamāpattiyaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena dvāvisatiyā. Duhetukasomanassasahagatakiriyadvayañ yathāvuttānañ terasannañ bhavangacittānañ pañcannañ tadārammaṇānañ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena sattarasannañ. Kāmāvacaratihetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyadvayañ tesañ yeva terasannañ bhavangānañ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānañ channañ upekkhāsahagatavipākānañ parikkammavasena pavattānañ etissā rūpāvacarakiriyāya catunnañ arūpāvacarakiriyānañ arahattaphalasamāpattiyaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena catuvisatiyā. Kāmāvacara¹-duhetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyadvayañ tesañ yeva terasannañ bhavangānañ channañ tadārammaṇānañ

¹ B. omits.

attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena atthārasannaṃ. Rūpāvacarakiriyāyaṃ¹ ekekaṃ navannaṃ pañcavokāre ti hetuka-bhavaṅgānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti dasannaṃ. Arūpāvacarakiriyāsu paṭhamā² pañcavokāre navannaṃ bhavaṅgānaṃ [catunnaṃ]³ catuvokāre ekassa attano pacchimassa cā ti ekādasannaṃ. Dutiyā⁴ catuvokāre dve bhavaṅgāni labhati. Tatiyā⁵ tīni. Catutthā⁶ cattāri phalasamāpattiṃ cā ti tāsū⁷ ekekā⁸ yathā paṭipāṭiyā ekādasannaṃ dvādasannaṃ terasannaṃ pañcadasannaṃ⁹ cā ti anantarapaccayo hoti. Evaṃ bahuviddhenā pi niddesaṃ labhati. Tena vuttaṃ:

Dasadhā sattarasadhā samasaṭṭhividhena ca
bahudhā pi ca niddesaṃ sādhukaṃ upalakkhaye ti.

Samanantarapaccayādayo uttānatthā yeva.

Upanissaye *saddhaṃ upanissāyā* ti kamma-kammaphala-idhaloka-paralokadisu saddhaṃ upanissayaṃ katvā. Yathā hi puriso heṭṭhā paṭhaviyaṃ udakaṃ atthi ti saddahitvā paṭhaviṃ khaṇati,¹⁰ evaṃ saddho kulaputto dānādīnaṃ phalaṃ ca ānisaṃsaṃ ca saddahitvā dānādīni pavatteti, tasmā *saddhaṃ upanissāyā* ti vuttaṃ.

Sīlaṃ upanissāyā ti ādisu pi ime sīlādayo dhamme upanissayaṃ katvā ti attho. Sīlavā hi sīlānubhāve sīlānisaṃsesu ca kusalo; sīlaṃ upanissāya sīlavantānaṃ dānaṃ deti, uparūpari sīlaṃ samādiyati, supariuddhaṃ akhaṇḍaṃ, cātuddasī-ādisu pakkhadivasesu uposathakammaṃ karoti, sīlasampadaṃ nissāya jhānādīni uppādeti. Bahussuto pi dānādi puñña-kiriyāyattā sabbasampattiyo dānādīnaṃ ca sankilesa-
dānādibhedāṃ sutamayāya paññāya paṭivijjhivā tṭhito sutāṃ upanissāya dānādīni pavattati. Cāgeva pi cāgādhi-
mutto attano cāgasampadaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlavanto hutvā dimmaṃ mahapphalaṃ ti sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposatha-
kammaṃ karoti, tāya paṭipattiyaṃ parisuddhacitto jhānādīni uppādeti. Paññavā pi idhaloka-paraloka-hitaṃ ceva lokasamatikkamanupāyaṃ ca upaparikkhanto sakkā attano imāya paṭipattiyaṃ idhaloka-hitaṃ pi paraloka-hitaṃ pi

¹ B. -kriyesu.

² B. paṭhamāṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ B. dutiyaṃ.

⁵ B. Tatiyaṃ.

⁶ B. Catutthaṃ.

⁷ Bm. tesu.

⁸ B. ekekaṃ.

⁹ S. pannarasannaṃ.

¹⁰ Bm. khaṇati.

lokasamatikkamanupāyaṇ ca ubhayam pi sampādetuṇ¹ paññaṇ upanissāya dānādini pavatteti. Yasmā pana na kevalaṇ saddhādayo dānādinaṇ yeva upanissāya, attano aparabhāge uppajjamānānaṇ saddhādinam pi upanissayā eva, tasmā *saddhā, sīlaṇ, suttaṇ, cāgo, paññā, saddhāya sīlassa sulassa cāgassa paññāyā* ti vuttaṇ.

Parikammaṇ ti anantaraṇ agahetvā pubbabhāge parikammaṇ gaheṭṭabbaṇ. *Yathā-kammūpagañāṇassa, . . . anāgataṇsañāṇassā* ti² imesaṇ dvinnaṇ dibbacakkhuparikammam eva, parikammaṇ viṣuṇ natthi, dibbacakkhuss' eva paribhaṇḍaṇāṇāni etāni tasmaṇ ijjhamāne ijjhanti. Evaṇ sante pi tad-avimuttatāya sahitaṇ dibbacakkhuparikammaṇ tesāṇ parikammaṇ ti veditabbaṇ. Na hi etāni sabbesaṇ dibbacakkhukānaṇ na samagatikāni honti, tasmā bhavitabbam ettha parikammavisesenā ti.

Dibbacakkhu dibbāya sotadhātuyā ti dūre rūpāni disvā tesāṇ saddaṇ sotukāmassa dibbacakkhu sotadhātuvisuddhiyā upanissayo hoti. Tesāṇ pana saddaṇ sutvā tattha gantukāmatādivasena dibbasotadhātu iddhividhañāṇassa upanissayo hoti; evaṇ sabbattha tassa upakārakabhāvavasena upanissaya-paccayatā veditabbā.

Maggāṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattin ti tena tena maggena sithilaṇ³-kata-pāribandhakattā pahīnapāribandhakattā ca taṇ taṇ samāpattiṇ uppādentī ti tesāṇ maggo samāpattiyā upanissayo hoti.

Vipassantī ti uparūparimaggaṭṭhāya vipassanti. *Attha-paṭisambhidāyā* ti ādi paṭisambhidānaṇ maggapaṭilābhen' eva ijjhanato vuttaṇ. Evaṇ iddhānaṇ ca paṇ' etāsaṇ pacchā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu pavattiyā maggo va upanissayo nāma hoti.

Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappetī ti aham asmi saddho pasanno ti mānaṇ pavatteti.

Diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhātī ti tasmaṇ tasmaṇ vacane saddhāvasen' eva gantvā paññāya atthaṇ anuparikkhanto atthi puggalo ti ādivasena diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhātī.

Sīlaṇ, suttaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ ti aham asmi sīlavā, sutavā, cāgī, paññāsaṇ pasanno ti mānaṇ jappeti. Sila-suta-cāga-pañ-

¹ Bm. °detuṇ ti.² Above, p. 166.³ B. sithilī.

nāsu pana mānamaññanaṃ viya diṭṭhimaññanaṃ uppādeto diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti.

Rūgassā ti ādisu saddhādisampadaṃ upanissāya attukkaṇṣanakāle tesu ekeko dhammo rūgassa, paravambhanakāle dosassa, ubhayena sampayuttassa mohassa vuttappakārānaṃ mānadiṭṭhiṃ saddhādisampadaṃ upanissāya bhavabhoga-sampattipatthanāya upanissayo hoti. Evam ettha lokiya-kusalaṃ yeva dassitaṃ. Lokuttaraṃ pana santaṃ paṇitaṃ uttamaṃ akusalaviddhaṃsanaṃ, tasmā cando viya andhakā-ratamānaṃ na akusalassa upanissayo hoti ti na gahitaṃ.

Ātāpeti ti¹ ādi kāyikadulkhavasena avyākata dhamma-dassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ. Saddho hi saddhaṃ nissāya atisitaṃ atipuṇhaṃ ti anosakkivā nānappakārāni nava kammaveyyāvaccādiṇi karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Bhogaṃ uppādetvā puññāni karissāmi ti pariyeṭṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Sīlavā pi sīlānurakkhanatthaṃ² abbhokāsikattādivasena attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Piṇḍa-cārikattādivasena pariyeṭṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Sūtavā pi bāhussaccānurūpaṃ paṭipattiṃ paṭipajjissāmi ti vuttanayen' eva paṭipajjanto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyeṭṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Cāgavā pi cāgādhimuttatāya attano yāpanamatte pi paccaye anavasesetvā pariccajanto, angādi pariccāgaṃ vā pana karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Pariccajitabbassa vatthuno uppādanatthaṃ pariyeṭṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Paññavā pi uparūparipaññaṃ vaddhessāmi ti sappaññataṃ³ nissāya sītuṇhādīni agaṇetvā sajjhāya manasikāresu yogaṃ karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Micchājīve ādivaṇṇaṃ sammājīve ca ānisaṃsaṃ disvā micchājīvaṃ pahāya parisuddhena ājivena jīvitavuttiṃ pariyesanto pariyeṭṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti saddhādisampattiṃ upanissāya uppannāni sukhopakaraṇāni paribhuñjanakāle saddhādi-samutṭhānapaṇītarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca tesāṃ vasena avippariśāramūlaka - pāmojjapīti - samutṭhānarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca sukhupattikāle tesāṃ kaṭattā uppannavipākasukhakāle ca

¹ Above, p. 167.

² B. °rakkhapatthaṃ.

³ S. sappaññattaṃ.

kāyikassa sukhassa vuttanayen' eva dukkhuppattikāle saddhādiguṇasampattiṃ asahamānena hi payuttavaddhabandhanādikāle ca kāyikassa dukkhassa. Saddhādayo upanissāya pavattitaphalasamāpattikāle pana¹ phalasamāpattiyā etesu ekeko upanissayapaccayena paccayo hoti ti veditabbā.

Kusalay kamman ti kusalacetanā attano vipākassa upanissaya-[paccayena]² paccayo. Sā pana balavacetanā labbhati, na dubbalā. Tatridaṃ vatthu. Ekā kira itthi ubbandhitukāmā rukkhe rajjuṃ laggetvā saṃvidhātappaṃ saṃvidahati. Ath' eko coro rattibhāge taṃ gehaṃ upasankamitvā imāya rajjuyā kiñcid eva bandhitvā harissāmi ti satthena chindituṃ upagato. Atha sā rajju āsiviso hutvā sū! sū ti akāsi. Coro bhūto apasakki. Itthi attano nivesanā nikkhamitvā rajjupāse gīvaṃ paṭimuñcitvā ubbaddhā kālam akāsi. Evaṃ balavacetanā antarāye nivāretvā attano vipākassa upanissayo hoti. Na paṇ' etaṃ ekantato gahetappaṃ. Katokāsaṃ hi kammaṃ eva vipākassa antarāyaṃ paṭibāhitvā vipaccati. Vipākajanaṃ pana kammaṃ vipākassa upanissayapaccayo na hoti ti na vattappaṃ.

Kamman ti ettha catubbūmakam pi veditappaṃ.

Yaṃ pana parato maggo phalasamāpattiyā ti³ vuttaṃ, taṃ acetanāvasena. Ten' etaṃ dīpeti yo koci vipākajanako dhammo, so attano vipākassa upanissayapaccayo hoti ti.

Rāgaṃ upanissāya paṇaṃ hanatī ti yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ sāratto hoti, tasmiṃ vā viruddhaṃ, tassa vā atthāya paṇaṃ hanati. Adinnādānādisu pi eten' eva upāyena attho veditabbo.

Sandhiy chindatī ti ādi adinnādānavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha sandhin ti gehasandhiṃ. Nillopaṃ haratī ti niliyitvā harati. *Ekāgārikayaṃ karotī* ti bahūhi saddhiy ekam eva gehaṃ parivāretvā viluppati.

Paripantho tiṭṭhatī ti panthadūhanakammaṃ karoti.

Dosaṃ upanissāyā ti ādisu anattam me acarī ti⁴ ādivasena uppannaṃ dosaṃ upanissayaṃ katvā.

¹ S. *inserts* yathā.

² B. *omits*.

³ Above, *ibid*.

⁴ S. *acaratīti*. Dhs. § 1060; Vibh. 380.

Mohaṇ upanissāyā ti pāṇātipātādisu ādinavapaṭicchāda-
kaṇ mohaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Mānaṇ upanissāyā ti ahaṇ kiṇ hanituṇ na sakkomi, ādātuṇ
na sakkomi ti mānaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Kenaci vā pana
avaññāto hoti paribhūto pālito, taṇ omānaṇ upanissayaṇ
katvā ti pi attho.

Diṭṭhiṇ upanissāyā ti yaññādisu brāhmaṇādayo viya pāda-
sikaṃilakkha¹-ādayo viya ca diṭṭhiṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Patthanaṇ upanissāyā ti sace me idaṇ nāma ijjhissati,
evaṇupaṇ te balikammaṇ karissāmi ti evaṇ devatāyācana-
sankhātaṇ² vā asukaṇ nāma me ghātetvā dehi! asukassa
santakaṇ āhara! ehi! vā me etāni kammāni karontassa
sahāyo hohi ti evam ādiṇ vā patthanaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Rāgo doso moho māno diṭṭhi patthanā rāgassā ti ettha rāgo
rāgassā pi upanissayo hoti, dosādinam pi. Dosādisu pi es'
eva nayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassā ti³ pāṇātipāti asaṇvare t̥hitattā
aññaṃ pi pāṇaṇ hanati. Yo vā paṇ' etena hato, tassa ñāti-
mittehi upadduto tesu aññaṃ pi hanati. Evaṇ pāṇātipāto
pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Bhaṇḍassā-
mikaṇ pana gopakaṇ vā ghātetvā parabhaṇḍaharaṇe sāmi-
kaṇ ghātetvā tassa dārātikkamen' āhaṇ hanāmi ti mu-
sābhaṇane katassa paṭicchādanatthāya akatassa vā ka-
raṇatthāya pesuññaṇ upasaṇhāre ten' eva nayena pharu-
savācā nicchāraṇe samphappalāpabhaṇanena paraṇ hanitvā
abhijjhāyitabbaparavittūpakaraṇābhijjhāyane yo tena ghā-
tito hoti, tassa mittāmaccā ucchijjhantū ti ādi cintane evaṇ
me pāṇātipāto nijjṇo (*sic*) bhavissati ti dukkarakādivasena
diṭṭhigahaṇakāle pāṇātipāto adinnādānādīnam pi upanis-
sayo hoti. Iminā upāyena adinnādānādīmūlakesu pi cakkesu
attho veditabbā.

*Matughātikammaṇ*⁴ *mātughātikammassā* ti aññaṇ mā-
taraṇ hanantaṇ disvā vaṭṭati evaṇ kātun ti attano
mātaraṇ hanantassa vā ekasmiṇ bhava hantvā aparasmim pi
hananavasena vā ekasmiṇ yeva bhava: gaccha! me mātaraṇ
haṇāhi ti punappuna āṇā panavasena vā dvīhi palārehi

¹ B. °milakkhu.

² B. °sankhataṇ.

³ Above, p. 168.

⁴ S Mātughāta°; so K. in text. Bm. as above in both. Above, p. 168.

niyatamaraṇāya dutiyapahāradānavasena vā mātu ghāti-kammaṇ mātuḡhātikammasa upanissayo hoti. Sesāni pi yathā yogaṇ iminā va nayena veditabbāni. Yasmā pana balava-akusalaṇ dubbala-akusalassa upanissayo na hoti, tasmā kammaṇ pathānantariyakammavasena¹ eva desanā katā ti vadanti, taṇ na ekantato gahetabbaṇ. Pāṇātipātādini hi katvā kasmā evam akāsī ti codiyamāno kopamattam¹ pi karoti, vipṇāṇisāri pi hoti, appamattake pi ca kilese uppann¹ etaṇ vaddhetvā vītikkamaṇ karoti, tasmā balavaṇ dubbalassa dubbalaṇ ca balavassā pi upanissayo hoti yeva. Yaṇ pana Paccayavibhaṅgassa uddeṇavaṇṇanāyaṇ vuttaṇ, balavakāraṇatthēna upanissayo hoti ti, taṇ kāraṇabhāvass¹ eva balavatāya vuttaṇ, na upanissayapaccayadhammāṇ. Kam-makilesā hi balavanto pi dubbalā pi balavakāraṇaṇ honti yeva.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti ti ādisu: aho vat¹ āhaṇ cātu-mahārājikāṇaṇ devāṇaṇ sahaṇvataṇ uppajjeyyūn² ti uppatti-bhave vā bhogesu vā rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti. Sila-samādāna-uposaṇhakammesu pi es¹ eva nayo. Jhānaṇ pana rāgaṇ vikkhambhanatthāya vipassanaṇ rāgassa paḡānatthāya maggaṇ samucchēdanatthāya uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Vītarāgabhāvātthāya pana abhiññaṇ samā-pattiṇ ca uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Ettāvata¹ hi vītarāgo nāma hoti.

Saddhāyā ti dānādivasena pavattasaddhāya. Silādisu pi es¹ eva nayo. Yath¹ eva hi dānādivasena saddhādayo uppā-dento rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma: evaṇ rāgādayo pi saddhādīnaṇ upanissayapaccayo nāma honti ti veditabbā.

Tassa paṇighātātthāyā³ ti tassa paṇibāhanatthāya [vibhā-vanatthāya]⁴ vipāko kāyassa anuppadānatthāyā ti attho. Sappaṇighātesu tāva evaṇ hotu.⁵ Yāni pana appaṇighātāni anantariyakammāni, tesu tassa paṇighātātthāyā ti kasmā vuttaṇ ti? Tassa ajjhāsayaṇasena. Tappaṇighātātthāya pavattemi ti hi 'ssa ajjhāsayo, taṇ gahetvā evaṇ vuttaṇ.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ālāpeti ti yattha ratto, tassa dukkarena pattiṇ sampassanto evaṇ karoti ti sabbaṇ puri-manayaṇ¹ eva veditabbaṇ.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti rāgādisamatikkamavasena kusalaṇ

¹ B. °mattakam.

² B. upapa°.

³ Above, p. 169.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ S. hoti.

katvā paṭiladdhasukhassa vā rāgādivassena anādinava-
dassāvino kāme paribhuñjanavasena uppannasukhassa vā.

Dukkassā ti ātāpanādivasena uppannadukkhassa vā
rāgādi hetupavattavadhabandhanādivasena uppannadukhas-
sa vā.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti rāgādayo samucchinditvā vā. Up-
pāditāya tehi vā aṭṭiyamānena samāpannāya.

Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ ti ādisu sukhe uppanne taṃ assādetvā
punappunaṃ tathārūpeh' eva paccayehi taṃ uppādentassa
purimaṃ pacchimassa upanissayo hoti. Sītādisu pana aggi
santāpanādiṇi atisevantassa pubbabhāge sukaṃ, aparabhāge
dukkhassa. Sukho vat' imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya
lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti vā kāmesu pātavyataṃ āpaj-
jantassa idha kāyikaṃ sukaṃ nerayikassa kāyikadukkhassa.
Arogabhāvena pana sukhino phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjantas-
sa kāyikaṃ sukaṃ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayo hoti.
Dukkhapaṭighātāya pana sukaṃ sevantassa dukkhapaṭi-
ghātāya ca Bhagavato viya ābādhaṃ vikkhambhetvā phala-
samāpattiṃ samāpajjantassa kāyikadukkhaṃ kāyikasukhassa
ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca upanissayapaccayo hoti. Utu-
sappāyo sukhassa ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca. Asappāyo
dukkhassa. Utu-asappāyaṃ vā abhibhavitvā samāpatti
samuṭṭhitarūpavasena uppannaṃ sukaṃ anubhavitukāmassa
asappāyo pi utuphalasamāpattiyā paccayo va. Bhojana-
senāsanesu pi es' eva nayo. Puna kāyikaṃ sukaṃ ti ādini
kevalaṃ ekato dassitāni. Heṭṭhā vuttanayaṃ' eva paṇ'
esaṃ paccayabhāvo veditabbo. Phalasamāpattikāyikassa
sukhassā ti samāpatti samuṭṭhānarūpavasena uppannassa-
sukhassa. Taṃ h' esa¹ samāpattito vuṭṭhāya anubhavati.

Kāyikaṃ sukaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ ti² ādisu: aho vata me
idaṃ sukaṃ na parihāyeyyā ti pattassa vā, aparihāyanavasena
aho vat' āhaṃ āyatiṃ evarūpaṃ sukaṃ pāpuṇeyyaṃ ti appattas-
sa vā pattivasena, dukkhe pi: aho vata me dukkhaṃ parihā-
yeyyā ti pattassa parihāyana vasena vā āyatiṃ evarūpaṃ
nuppajjeyyā ti anuppādapatthanavasena vā sukkadukkhānaṃ
upanissayatā veditabbā.

Utbhojanasenāsanāni vuttanayaṃ' eva. Puna *kāyikaṃ*

¹ Bm. hesa.

² Above, p. 170.

sukhan ti ādisu: yasmā sādhu kho, mārisa, Moggallānaṃ, Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gamaṇaṃ hoti ti sukhappattānam pi Sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā, so evarūpassa dukkhassa pariññāya dhammaṃ deseti ti dukkhapattānam pi saddhā uppajjati. Sukhadukkhehi ca saṃyoga-viyogatthāya silādi paripūraṇaṃ kareyya.¹ Tasmā sukhadukkhaṇi saddhādīnaṃ upanissayaabhāvena dassitāni. Utu ādini pi yathāyogaṃ yojetabbāni.

Kāyikaṃ sukhāṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanatī ti ādisu pi vuttanayānusāren' eva sukhādīnaṃ upanissayatā veditabbā. Imasmiṃ pana upanissayaabhājaniye kusalo kusalassa tividhena pi upanissayo, akusalassa duvidhena, avyākatassa tividhena. Akusalo pi akusalassa tividhena. Kusalassa ekavidhena, avyākatassa duvidhena. Avyākato pi avyākatassa tividhena, tathā kusalassa, tathā akusalassā ti evaṃ kusalo atṭhavidhena, akusalo chabbidhena, avyākato nava vidhena ti tevisatividhena upanissayo bhājito ti veditabbo.

Purejāte² cakkhādini olārikavasena vuttāni. Āpodhātu ādini pi pana purejātārammaṇāni honti yeva.

Vatthu purejātaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ ti ādi yaṃ vatthu hutvā purejātaṃ hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

Vatthu vipākāvyākātānaṃ ti pavattiyaṃ purejātapaccayaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ.

Pacchājāte³ imassa kāyassā ti cātumahābhūtikakāyassa. *Pacchājātapaccayena paccayo* ti upatthambhānavasena pacchājāto hutvā paccayo. Upatthambhakaṭṭhena paccayattā yeva h' esa pacchājātapaccayo ti imasmiṃ pañhavāre anulomato āgato.

Āsevanapaccaye *anulomaṃ gotrabhussā* ti ādīnaṃ visuṃ gahaṇe heṭṭhā vuttanayaṇ' eva kāraṇaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Kammapaccaye *kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ* ti ettha sahaajātanānākhaṇikavibhāgassa abhāvato sahaajātā ti na vuttā. Avyākatavissajjanena pana so vibhāgo atthi, tasmā tattha vuttā. Paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ kaṭattā-rūpaṇaṃ vasena kataṃ. *Cetanā vatthussā* ti kiñcāpi paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthupatiṭṭhitā arūpadhammā vatthupaccayā vattanti, cetanā pana vatthussā pi paccayo ti dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

¹ S. kariyati.

² Above, p. 171.

³ Above, p. 172.

Vipākapaccaye¹ paṭisandhivāre iminā va nayena attho veditabbo.

Āhārapaccaye *imassa kāyassā* ti² imasmiṇ catusantati-vasena pavatte cātumahābhūtikakāye āhārasamuṭṭhānassa janakavasena sesassa³ upatthambhakavasena āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Indriyapaccayādisu pi paṭisandhivāro vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Sesaṇ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Pañhāvāravibhangavaṇṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

Idān' ettha yathā laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanāvasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā sattā* ti ādi vuttaṇ.⁴ Tattha *sattā* ti kusalena kusalaṇ, avyākataṇ, kusalāvyākatan ti tīpi, tathā akusalena, avyākatena avyākatam evā ti evaṇ satta.

Ārammaṇe navā ti ekamūlaka-ekāvasānāni nava.

Adhipatiyā dasā ti kusalaṇ kusalassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, akusalassa ārammaṇato va avyākatassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalāvyākatassa saha-jātato vā ti kusalamūlakāni cattāri. Akusalaṇ akusalassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, avyākatassa saha-jātato va, tathā akusalāvyākatassā ti akusalamūlakāni tīpi, avyākato avyākatassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalass' ārammaṇato va, tathā akusalassā ti avyākatamūlakāni tīpi ti evaṇ dasa.

Ettha pana ārammaṇādhipati pi sattadhā, saha-jātādhipati sattadhā va labbhati.

Anantare sattā ti kusalamūlakāni dve, tathā akusalamūlakāni, avyākatamūlakāni tīpi ti evaṇ satta.

Samanantare pi etān' eva.

Saha-jāte navā ti kusalamūlakāni tīpi, akusalamūlakāni tīpi, avyākatamūlakaṇ ekaṇ, tathā kusalāvyākatamūlakaṇ akusalāvyākatamūlakaṇ cā ti evaṇ nava.

Aññamaññe tīṇi ti kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākatan ti evaṇ tīpi. *Nissaye terasā* ti saha-jātato va kusalamūlakāni tīpi, tathā akusalamūlakāni, tathā avyākatamūlakāni. Ettha pana purejātam pi labbhati.

¹ Above, p. 173.

² Above, p. 174.

³ S. sesa-upatth°.

⁴ Above, p. 180.

Avyākatamhi avyākatassa saha-jātam pi hoti purejātam pi. Kusalassa purejātam eva, tathā akusalassa, puna kusalāvyākato saha-jātapurejātato kusalassa, saha-jātato va avyākatassa, tathā akusalāvyākato ti evaṇ terasa.

Upanissaye navā ti ekamūlak' ekāvasanā nava. Tesaṇ vibhange tevīsati-bhedā dassitā. Tesu ārammaṇūpanissaye satta, anantarūpanissaye satta, pakatūpanissaye nava honti.

Purejāte tīṇi ti avyākato avyākatassa, kusalassa, akusalassā ti evaṇ tīni.

Pacchājāte tīṇi ti kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti evaṇ tīni.

Āsevane tīṇi ti aññamaññasadisāni.

Kamme satta hetusadisāni. Tattha dvīsu vissajjanesu nānākhaṇikakammam pi āgataṇ. Pañcasu saha-jātam eva. Vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākataṇ.

Āhāra - indriya - jhāna - maggesu satta hetusadisān' eva. *Indriyaṇ pan'* ettha saha-jātapurejātavasena āgataṇ.

Sampayutte tīni aññamaññasadisāni.

Vippayutte pañcā ti saha-jātapacchājātato kusalena avyākataṇ, akusalena avyākataṇ, saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātato avyākatena avyākataṇ. Vatthu purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ, tathā akusalan ti ekaṇ kusalamūlaṇ, ekaṇ akusalamūlaṇ, tīni avyākatamūlāni ti evaṇ pañca.

Atthiyā terasā ti saha-jātato kusalena kusalaṇ, saha-jāta-pacchājātato kusalena avyākataṇ, saha-jātato va kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti kusalamūlāni tīni; tathā akusalamūlāni; saha-jātapurejāta - pacchājāta - āhāra - indriyato pana avyākatena avyākataṇ, vatthārammaṇa-purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ; tathā akusalaṇ; saha-jāta-purejātato kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, sveva avyākatassa; saha-jāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ca akusalo avyākato ca akusalassa, sveva avyākatassa saha-jāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ti evaṇ terasa.

Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasadisāni.

Avigate terasa atthisadisāni ti evam ettha sattagaṇana-paricchedā ekaṇ tīni pañca satta nava dasa terasā ti.

Tesu vipākavasena ekam eva ekakaṇ. Aññamañña-purejāta - pacchājāta - āsevana - sampayuttavasena pañca tikā.

Vippayuttavasena ekam eva pañcakaṇ. Hetu-anantara-samanantara-kamma-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-natthi-vigatavasena dasa sattakā. Ārammaṇa-sahajāta-upanissayavasena tayo navakā. Adhipativasena ekaṇ dasakaṇ. Nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo terasakā ti evaṇ tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaye niddiṭṭhavāre gaṇanavasena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā tesāṇ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṇsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Ye pana paccayā yesāṇ paccayānaṇ visabhāgā vā viruddhā vā honti, te te saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Seyyathidaṇ: hetupaccayassa tāva ārammaṇānantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-paccājāta-kamma-āsevana-āhāra-jhāna-natthi-vigata-adhipatipaccaye ca ṭhapetvā vīmaṇsaṇ sesā-dhipatino visabhāgā, sahajātādayo sabhāgā. Kasmā? Tathā bhāvabhāvato. Hetupaccayo hi yesāṇ hetupaccayo hoti, tesāṇ sahajātādi paccayo pi hoti. Ārammaṇādipaccayo pana na hoti ti ārammaṇādayo tassa visabhāgā nāma, tasmā so tehi, te vā tena saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Purejāta-paccājāta-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-natthi-vigatāvigatā ca aññamaññaviruddhā, te pi aññamaññaṇ na yojetabbā. Tattha ayojaniye vajjetvā yojaniyehi yoge ye¹ vārā labbhanti. Te saṅkhepato dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā adhipatīyā² cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

Tattha kiñcāpi hetupaccayassa adhipatinā saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena sattahi vārehi bhavitabbaṇ. Yasmā pana adhipatisu vīmaṇsā va hetupaccayo³ na itare, tasmā visabhāge vajjetvā sabhāgavasena cattārī ti vuttaṇ. Tāni evaṇ veditabbāni: kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo; adhipatipaccayena paccayo; kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ-cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ. Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo

¹ Sic S. and B.

² Above, p. 180, last l. but 3: for H 4 read A 4. ³ S. inserts hoti.

yo vipākāvyākataṁ kiriyāvyākataṁ vimaṇsā sampayuttakānaṁ khandhānaṁ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṁ ca rūpānaṁ ti. Ettha ca vipākāvyākataṁ lokuttarato va gahetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaya-anantarapaccayādayo pana visabhāgattā na yojitā. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṁ ca alabbhamānaṁ ca ñatvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā.

Sahajāle sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Aññamaññe tiṇī ti suddhika-aññamaññe laddhān' eva.

Nissaye sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Vipāke ekan ti suddhika-vipāke laddham eva.

Indriya-maggesu cattārī ti hetṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayutte tiṇī ti suddhikasampayutte laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte tiṇī ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānaṁ rūpaṁ paccayuppannaṁ katvā veditabbāni.

Atthi-avigatesu sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva. Evaṁ yehi adhipatipaccayādihi ekādasahi paccayehi saddhiṁ hetupaccayo yojanaṁ labhati.

Tesaṁ vasena dumūlakanaye gaṇanaṁ dassetvā, idāni timūlakādisu tassa dassanattaṁ lakkhaṇaṁ ṭhapetvā *hetu-sahajāla-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti sattā* ti ādim āha.¹ Potṭha-kesu pana nissaya-upanissaya-adhipatī² ti evam ādi³ parihi-nakkharāni paccayanāmāni likhanti. Taṁ saññākaraṇamat-tavasena likhitaṁ, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu paripuṇṇā-pāḷi kātabbā. Yaṁ pan' idaṁ lakkhaṇaṁ ṭhapitaṁ, tena idaṁ dīpeti ayaṁ hetupaccayo saḥajātādihi catūhi saddhiṁ saṁsandaṇe attano vibhange laddhāni satt' eva vissajjanaṁ labhati. Sace pan' ettha aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, aññamaññe laddhāni tiṇi labhati. Sace sampayuttapaccayo pavisati, tān' eva tiṇi labhati. Sace vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, hetuvippayuttaduke laddhāni tiṇi labhati. Sace vipākapaccayo pavisati, sabbhehi vipākasabhāgehi saddhiṁ saṁsandaṇe ekam eva vissajjanaṁ labhati. Sace pan' ettha indriya-maggapaccayā pavisanti, tehi saddhiṁ dumūlake laddhāni cattārī yeva labhati. Sace pana tehi saddhiṁ aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, hetādhipatiduke dassitesu catusu vissaj-janesu kusalo dhammo avyākatassa, kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa cā ti dve apānetvā sesāni labhati. Sace

¹ Above, p. 181.

² B. -adhipatī evam.

³ S. omits.

pi tattha sampayuttapaccayo pavisati tāt' eva dve labhati. Sace pana vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, itarāni dve labhati. Sace pana tesu vipākapaccayo pavisati, sabbattha ekam eva labhati.

Adhipatinā pana saddhiṃ hetādhipati dukato ūnatara-gaṇanesu apavisantesu cattāri yeva labhati. Ūnatara-gaṇanesu pavisantesu tesāṃ vasena dve ekan ti labhati. Evaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge labbhamānaṃ gaṇa-naṃ viditvā timūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Etesu pana ghaṭanesu sabbapaṭhamāni cattāri ghaṭanāni sāmāññato navannam pi hetūnaṃ vasena vuttāni avipākāni. Avyākatenā avyākatavissajjane pan' ettha vipākahetu pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca ghaṭanāni vipāka-hetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tattha sabbe pi saha-jāta-vipākā ceva vipāka-saha-jātārūpā ca. Tesu paṭhame [ghaṭane]¹ vipākā ceva taṇ-samuṭṭhānarūpā ca labbhanti. Dutiye vipākā ceva paṭi-sandhiyāñ ca vatthurūpaṃ. Tatiye arūpadhammā va. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva labbhati.² Pañcame vatthurūpam eva. Tato parāni pañcadasa gha-ṭanāni indriya-magga-yuttāni amohahetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tattha paṭhamāni nava niradhipatīni, pacchimāni cha sādhipatīni. Nirādhipatikesu paṭhamāni cattāri sāmāññato sabbattha amohavaseṇa vuttāni. Pacchimāni pañca vipākā mohavaseṇa. Tattha nirādhipatikesu paṭhame cattāri ti heṭṭhā hetādhipati duke dassitān' eva. Dutiye cittasamuṭ-ṭhānarūpaṃ parihāyati. Tatiye vatthurūpaṃ parihāyati. Catutthe kusalo dhammo cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ, avyākato taṇ samuṭṭhānan ti rūpam eva labbhati. Tato parāni vipāka-yuttāni pañca heṭṭha vuttanayān' eva. Sādhipatikesu paṭhamāni tīni ghaṭanāni sāmāññato vipākāvipākahetu-vasena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame cattāri vuttanayān' eva. Dutiye rūpaṃ parihāyati. Tatiye arūpaṃ parihāyati. Tato parāni tīni vipākahetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame rūpā-rūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Evaṃ pi tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge labbhamānaṃ gaṇanaṃ viditvā ti mūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Hetumūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitāṃ.

¹ Bm. omits.

² S. °rūpāvacaravatthum eva labbhati.

Ārammaṇamūlake pi adhipatipaccayādayo satta ārammaṇe na sabhāgā; sesā soḷasa visabhāgā ti te ayojetvā satt' eva yojitā.

Tesu *adhipatīyā sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa, akusalassa dhammassa, avyākatassā ti evaṇ kusalamūlāni tīni; akusalamūlaṇ ekaṇ, avyākatamūlāni tīpi ti evaṇ satta. *Nissaye tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatāmūlān' eva. *Upanissaye satta* heṭṭhimān' eva. *Purejāte tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena avyākatamūlāni. *Vippayutte tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇ' eva. *Atthi-avigatesu tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena.

Yathā pana hetumūlake lakkhaṇadassanatthaṇ ghaṭanāni ṭhapitāni, tathā ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi. Tattha yāni tāva imasmiṇ ārammaṇamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni ṭhapitāni; tattha paṭhamaṇ ārammaṇādhipativaseṇa sādhipatikaṇ. Tattha *sattā* ti ārammaṇādhipati duke laddhavissajjanān' eva. Dutīyaṇ nirādhipatikaṇ. Tattha *tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva avyākatamūlāni. Tatiyaṇ nissaye na vuttaṇ. Tattha tīni ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatamūlāni. Catutthapañcamāni sādhipatikāni. Tesu catutthe ekan ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva vā avyākatamūlaṇ akusalaṇ. Pañcame ekan ti nissayato avyākatamūlaṇ akusalaṇ, evam idhāpi labbhamānavaseṇa tikādisu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tathā adhipatimūlakādisu. Ārammaṇa - indriya - vipākavasena vitthārayojanaṇ pana avatvā tattha tattha vattabbayuttakam¹ eva vadāmā ti.

Adhipatimūlake *sahajāte sattā* ti sahajātādhipativaseṇa kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlaṇ ekaṇ. Sahajātena pana saddhiṇ ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇādhipatinā ca saddhiṇ sahajātaṇ na labbhati.

Aññamaññe tīnī ti sahajātādhipativaseṇ' eva.

Nissaye atthā ti kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlāni dve. Avyākato hi adhipati-avyākatassa sahajātato ca ārammaṇato ca nissayo hoti. Akusalassa ārammaṇato. Kusalassa pana ubhayathā pi na hoti ti avyākatamūlāni dve yevā ti evaṇ aṭṭha.

Upanissaye satta ārammaṇasadisān' eva. *Purejāte ekan*

¹ S. °yuttakamattam eva.

ti avyākatādhīpati ārammaṇavasena akusalassa, vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākataṇ lokuttaraṇ.

Ahārādisu satta heṭṭhā ekamūlake laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte cattārī ti kusalena avyākataṇ, tathā akusalena; avyākatena avyākataṇ ca kusalaṇ ca.

Atthi-avigatesu atthā nissayasadisān' eva.

Ghaṭṇāni paṇ' ettha paṭipāṭiyā ārammaṇādīni ayo-jetvā paṭhamaṇ atthi-avigatehi yojitāni.¹ Kiṇkāraṇā ti? Ubhayādhīpati-missakattā. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭṇe ārammaṇādhīpativasena vatthārammaṇaṇ labbhati. Dutiye nissayavasena garuṇ katvā assādentassa vatthum eva. Tatiye saha-jātādhīpativasena kusalādayo rūpaṇaṇ. Ārammaṇādhīpativasena vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni tīṇi ghaṭṇāni ārammaṇādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame *sallā* ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva; dutiye ekaṇ ti purejātāni vatthārammaṇāni akusalassa. Tatiye vatthum eva akusalassa. Tato parāni tīṇi ghaṭṇāni vipākāvipākasādhāraṇāni saha-jātādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame rūpārūpaṇ labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṇ eva. Tatiye rūpaṇ eva. Tato parāni tīṇi vipākādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tesu pi paṭhame rūpārūpaṇ labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṇ. Tatiye rūpaṇ eva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭṇāni āhāra-indriyayuttāni cittādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha tīṇi avipākāni, tīṇi sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭṇāni tath' eva viriyādhīpativasena vuttāni.

Nanu ca adhipatipaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamaṇ viriyādhīpativasena vattabbāni siyuṇ, kasmā tathā na vuttanī ti? Parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭṇānehi sadisattā. Parato hi hetuvasena ghaṭṇāni amohassa vīmaṇsādhīpatittā vīmaṇsāya sammā-diṭṭhihāvato magga-sampayuttāni. Viriyam pi ca sammāvāyāma-micchāvāyāmaabhāvena maggo ti tena saddhiṇ ghaṭṇāni parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭṇānehi sadisāni ti parivattetvā vuttāni. Tesu pi gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva.

Anantara-samanantaramūlakesu *sallā* ti kusalo kusalassa avyākatassa ca, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇaṇ² pī ti evaṇ satta. *Kamme ekaṇ* ti kusalā maggacetanā attano vipākāvyākatassa. Ghaṭṇāni paṇ' etesu tīṇi tīṇi yeva. Tāni bahutara-paṭipāṭiyā vuttāni.

¹ Above, p. 182.

² B tiṇṇannam.

Sahajāta-añña-mañña-nissayamūlakesu ye ye dukamūlake paccayā vuttā, te te yeva ādito t̥hiteṇa sabhāgā; tasmā dukamūlake gaṇanaṃ ñatvā ye upari paccayā ghaṭitā, tesu ūnataragaṇanassa vasena sabbaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha sahajātāmūlake dasa ghaṭanāni. Tesu (a) pañca avipākāni, (b) pañca sa-vipākāni. Tattha (a) avipākesu tāva paṭhame kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalavyākatassa, kusalavyākato avyākatassā ti cattārī. Tathā akusalo, avyākato, avyākatass' evā ti evaṃ nava. Tattha kusalākusalādikesu aṭṭhasu vissajjanesu arūpaṃ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ ca labbhati. Avyākate vatthurūpam pi. Dutiye ghaṭane avyākatavissajjane rūpesu vatthum eva labbhati. Tatiye tisu pi arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Pañcame paṭisandhiyaṃ vatthunā saddhiṃ arūpadhammā.

(b) Sa-vipākesu paṭhame vipākā ceva vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ ca. Dutiye vipākārūpaṃ ca. Tatiye vipākam eva. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānam eva. Pañcame vatthurūpam eva labbhati.

Añña-maññamūlake¹ cha ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāni t̥iṇi avipākāni. Pacchimāni t̥iṇi sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva.

Nissayamūlake nissayapaccayā ārammaṇe t̥iṇi ti vatthuṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā pavattakusalādivasena veditabbāni.

Upanissaye ekaṃ ti vatthuṃ ārammaṇūpanissayaṃ katvā uppanākusalaṃ. Sesāṃ dumūlake heṭṭhā vuttanayaṇ' eva veditabbāṃ.

Imasmiṃ pana nissayapaccaye vīsati ghaṭanāni. Tesu purimāni cha ghaṭanāni purejāta-sahajātavasena vuttāni. Tato cattārī purejātavasen' eva. Tato dasa sahajātavasen' eva. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane terasā ti nissayapaccayavibhange vuttān' eva. Dutiye aṭṭhā ti sahajātādhipativasena satta; vatthuṃ gaṇaṃ katvā akusalaṃ cā ti aṭṭha. Tatiye satta indriyapaccaye laddhān' eva. Catutthe pañca vippayutte laddhāni. Pañcame cattārī ti kusalādiṇi cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ vatthu ca akusalassa. Chaṭṭhe t̥iṇi ti kusalādiṇi cittasamuṭṭhānassa, purejātavasena catūsu paṭhame t̥iṇi ti vatthu kusalādiṇaṃ cakkhādiṇi ca avyākatassa. Dutiye vatthum eva kusalādiṇaṃ. Tatiye ekaṃ ti vatthu akusalassa.

¹ Above, p. 182.

Catutthe cakkhādini viññānapañcakassa, saha-jātavasena dasa sa-vipākāvīpākavasena dvidhā bhinditvā saha-jātāmūlake vuttanāyena' eva veditabbāni.

Upanissayamūlake ārammaṇe sattā ti¹ ārammaṇūpanissaye laddhān' eva. Adhipatiyā sattā ti tān' eva. Anantara-samanāntaresu anantarūpanissaye laddhān' eva.

Nissaye ekaṇ ti vatthu akusalassa.

Purejāte ekaṇ ti tass' eva vatthuṇ vā ārammaṇaṇ vā. Asevana tīṇi ti anantarūpanissayavasena.

Kamme dve ti pakatūpanissayavasena. Lokuttarakusalacetanā pana anantarūpanissayo hoti.

Vippayutte ekaṇ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Tathā atthi-avigatesu. Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasamān' eva.

Upanissaya-mūlakāni pana satta ghaṭanāni honti. Tattha purimāni tīṇi ārammaṇūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame sattā ti kusalo kusalādīnaṇ, tathā avyākato, akusalo akusalass'² evā ti evaṇ satta. Dutīye ekaṇ cakkhādi avyākataṇ akusalassa. Tatiye vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni dve anantarūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākāṭa yeva. Tato dve anantara-pakatūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame lokiyakusalākusalacetanā paccayabhāvato gaṇetabbā, dutīye lokuttarakusalā va.

Purejātāmūlake ārammaṇe tīṇi ti³ avyākato kusalādīnaṇ. Adhipatiyā ekaṇ ti avyākatato akusalassa. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Ettha pana satta ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamaṇ vatthārammaṇavasena vuttaṇ. Dutīyaṇ vatthuvasen' eva. Tatiyaṇ ārammaṇavasena. Catutthaṇ vatthussa ārammaṇakālavase-na. Paṭhamaṇ ārammaṇādhipativasena. Chaṭṭhaṇ vatthuno ārammaṇādhipatikālavasena. Sattamaṇ cakkhādivasena.

Pacehājātāmūlake viṣati paccayā na yujjanti, tayo va yojanaṇ labhanti. Ekam ev' ettha ghaṭanaṇ; taṇ kāyassa kusalādīnaṇ vasena veditabbāṇ.

Asevanamūlake pi ekam eva ghaṭanaṇ.

Kammamūlake anantare ekaṇ ti maggacetanāvasena vuttaṇ. Aññamaññe tīṇi ti ettha paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu pi gaṇetabbāṇ.

Upanissaye dve ti anantarapakatūpanissayavasena heṭṭhā

¹ Above, p. 183.

² Bm. kusalassa.

³ Above, p. 184.

vuttān' eva. Evaṃ sesāni pi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva vedittabbāni.

Ettha pana ekādaśa ghaṭanāni. Tattha paṭhamāni dve pakatūpanissaya-anantarūpanissayavibhāgato nānākhaṇikakammavasena vuttāni. Tato parāni cattāri vipākāvipākato ekakkhaṇikakammavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame arūpena saddhiṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpena saddhiṃ vatthu. Tatiye arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Paṭisandhiyaṃ pana kaṭattārūpam pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Vipākamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni uttānatthān' eva.

Āhāramūlake *sattā* ti¹ ādini vuttanayān' eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha catuttiṃsa. Tesu paṭhamāni pañca vipākāvipākasāmaññato vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame cattāro pi āhārā labbhanti. Dutiye tayo arūpāhārā va. Tatiye vatthu pi paccayuppannaṃ hoti catutthe taṃ parihāyati. Pañcame rūpam eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāghaṭanāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni cetanāhāravasena vuttāni. Tato parāni nava nirādhipativīññānāhāravasena. Tato parāni sādhipativīññānāhāravasena cha ghaṭanāni vuttāni. Tattha tiṇi vipākāvipākāsāmaññavasena vuttāni. Tiṇi vipākavasen' eva. Tattha lokiyānaṃ vipākānaṃ abhāvato vatthu parihāyati.

Indriyamūlake *purejāte ekaṃ* ti cakkhundriyādinaṃ vasena avyākatena avyākataṃ. Sesaṃ dumūlakaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva vedittabbaṃ.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha cha-sattati. Tattha paṭhame sabbāni pi indriyāni paccayatṭhena labbhanti. Dutiye rūpajīvitindriyaṃ hāyati. Na hi taṃ nissayo hoti. Tatiye arūpindriyāni² rūpānaṃ. Catutthe cakkhādini cakkhuviññānādinaṃ. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni pahajāta-arūpindriyavasena² vuttāni. Tato nava maggabhūtānaṃ indriyānaṃ vasena. Tato nava jhānangabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava jhānamaggabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava manindriyavasen' eva. Tato sādhipatini cha. Tato viriyavasena maggasampayuttāni cha. Tato amohahetuvaseṇa nirādhipatini nava, sādhipatini cha. Tesu

¹ Above, p. 185.

² S. °arūpajīvitindriya°.

sabbesu vipākapaccayena ayuttāni ca yuttāni ca heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Jhānamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha chattiṇsa.¹ Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriyamaggabhāvaṇ anāmasitvā sādharāṇajhānangavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato parāni nava indriyabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava maggabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava indriyamaggabhūtajhānangavasena. Catusu pi c' etesu navakesu ādito cattāri cattāri vipākāvipāka sādharāṇāni. Avasāne pañca pañca vipākān' eva. Tani heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Maggamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha satta-paṇṇāsa. Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriya-jhānabhāvaṇ anāmasitvā suddhikamaggavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato nava indriyabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava indriya-jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato cha adhipatibhūtamaggavasena. Tato nava nirādhipati-magga-hetuvaseṇa. Tato cha sa-adhipati-magga-hetuvaseṇa. Tattha navakesu pañca pañca chakkesu tiṇi tiṇi vipākāni. Sesāni sādharāṇāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayuttamūlake dumūlakaṇ uttānattham eva. Ettha pana dve yeva ghaṭanāni. Tattha ekaṇ sādharāṇavasena. Ekaṇ vipākavasena vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ uttānattham eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha terasa. Tattha paṭhame pañcā ti kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇam pi. Ettha ca ime vippayuttādayo saha-jātā pi honti pacchājāta-purejātā pi. Duttiye purejāta-sahajātā va. Tattiye te yeva adhipativaseṇa. Tattha kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo. Avyākato pana avyākatassa ca ārammaṇādhipativaseṇa akusalassa cā ti evaṇ cattāri. Catutthe tiṇi ti kusalādini avyākatassa. Indriyāni pan' ettha rūpāni pi arūpāni pi. Pañcame paccayā arūpā va. Chaṭṭhe vatthuvaseṇa rūpā va. Sattame kusalāvyākatānaṇ vipassanāvasena. Akusalassa assādanavasena vatthum eva. Aṭṭhame tadevākusalassa. Navame cakkhā-

¹ Above, p. 187. So S. B. The Siamese text gives 34 only. The Bm. has 36.

đini avyākatassa. Dasame kusalādayo cittasamuṭṭhānāṇaṇ. Ekādasame paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu khandhāṇaṇ. Dvādasame¹ khandhā kaṭattā-rūpāṇaṇ. Terasame paṭisandhiyaṇ khandhā vatthussa.

Atthipaccayamūlake *upanissaye ekaṇ* ti² ārammaṇūpanissayavasena avyākataṇ akusalassa. Sesāṇ dumūlake uttānaṇ eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha ekūnatiṇsa. Tesu paṭhame arūpavattthārammaṇamahābhūtaṇ indriyāhārāṇaṇ vasena sahaajāta - pureajāta - pacchājātapaccayā labbhanti. Dutīye pacchājāta-kabalīnkārāhārā na labbhanti. Paṭhama-dutīyaghaṭanān' eva adhipatinā saddhiṇ upari tatiya-catutthāni katāni. Puna paṭhame va catūhi āhārehi saddhiṇ pañcamaṇ. Rūpindriyehi saddhiṇ chaṭṭhaṇ. Rūpārūpindriyehi saddhiṇ sattamaṇ kataṇ. Dutīyam eva pana indriyehi saddhiṇ sattamaṇ kataṇ. Paṭhama-dutīyān' eva vippayuttapaccaye-na saddhiṇ aṭṭhama-navamāni. Tesu navamaṇ adhipatinā saddhiṇ dasamaṇ kataṇ. Tato ekādasame paccayavasena vatthu hāyati. Dvādasame arūpadhammā yeva paccayā. Terasame vatthārammaṇā. Cuddasame vatthum eva. Pannarasame ārammaṇam eva. Soḷasame vatthum eva ārammaṇaṇ. Sattarasame pana tadeva ārammaṇādhipati-bhāvena. Aṭṭhārasame pi tadeva ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Ekūnavīsati me ca cakkhādayo va paccayā. Idāni ekūnavīsati pakiṇṇakaghaṭanāni nāma sahaajātaṇ agahetvā vuttāni. Tato parāni dasa sahaajātavasena vuttāni.

Natthi - vigatamūlakesu anantara - samanantaramūlakesu viya upanissayāsevana-kammavasena tiṇi yeva ghaṭanāni. Avigatamūlakaṇ atthimūlakasadisam evā ti.

Yāni pan' etāni imasmiṇ pañhavāre ghaṭanāni vuttāni, tāni sabbāni pi duvidhāni yeva pakiṇṇakato sahaajātato ca. Tattha sabbesam pi ārammaṇamūlakādīni adito sahaajātaṇ agahetvā vuttāni pakiṇṇakāni nāma. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake pañca pi. Adhipatimūlake cha anantaramūlake tiṇi pi. Tathā samanantaramūlake. Nissayamūlake dasa. Upanissayamūlake satta. Purejātamūlake satta. Pacchājātamūlake ekam eva. Tathā āsevanamūlake. Kammamūlake dve. Āhāramūlake ekaṇ. Indriyamūlake cattāri. Vip-

¹ S. *inserta* va paṭisandhiyaṇ.

² Above, p. 189.

payuttamūlake nava. Atthimūlake ekūnavīsati. Natthimūlake tīṇi. Tathā vigatamūlake. Avigatamūlake ekūnavīsati ti sabbāni pi satañ ceva tīṇi ca honti.¹ Sahajāta-nissaya-bhāvena pan' etāni *pakiṇṇakānī* ti vuttāni. Yāni pana sa-hajātaṇ labhanti, tāni saha-jātaghaṭaṇāni nāmā ti vuccanti. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-natthi-vigatamulakesu na labhanti. Na hi te paccayā saha-jātānaṇ paccayā honti. Yathā ca saha-jātānaṇ na honti, tathā hetu saha-jāta-aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayānaṇ saha-jātānaṇ ti hetumūlake sabbāni catu-vīsati pi ghaṭaṇāni saha-jātaghaṭaṇān' eva. Tathā adhipatimūlake catuvīsati. Sahajātamūlake dasa pi aññamaññamūlake cha pi. Nissaya-mūlake dasa. Kammamūlake nava. Vipākamūlake pañca pi. Āhāramūlake tettiṇsa. Indriyamūlake dvāsattati. Jhānamūlake chattiṇṣā pi. Maggamūlake sattapaññāsam pi. Sampayuttamūlake dve pi. Vippayuttamūlake cattāri. Atthimūlake dasa. Avigatamūlake dasā ti sabbāni pi tīṇi-satāni dvādasa ca honti. Iti purimāni sataṇ tīṇi ca imāni ca dvādas' uttarāni tīṇi satāni ti sabbāni pi pañcadasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭaṇāni pañhavāre āgatāni. Tesu ye ye paccaya-dhammā nāma vasena na pākāṭa hutvā paññāyanti, te pi hetumūlakādīnaṇ nayānaṇ ādito vipākāvipākasāmaññato vuttesu ghaṭanesu dassetabbā. Dvādas' eva hi hetū, cha ārammaṇā, cattāro adhipatayo, cattāro āhārā, vīsati indriyāni, satta jhānaṅgāni, dvādasa maggaṅgāni ti ete paccaya-dhammā nāma. Tesu ye dhammā ekantena kusalā, ekanten' eva akusalā, ekanten' eva kusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva akusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva vipākā, ekanten' eva avipākā, te te sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā ye tattha vipākā, te vipākaghaṭanesu, ye avipākā, te avipākaghaṭanesu yathāyogaṇ yojetabbā.

Pañhavārassa ghaṭane anulomagaṇanā nīṭhitā.

[*Ghaṭane paccanīyagaṇanā.*]

Idāni paccanīyaṇ hoti. Tattha yathā Paṭiccavārādisu akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetu-paccayā ti ādinā nayena labbhamānā pañhalabbhamānānaṇ

¹ Above, p. 190. This does not agree with our texts.

paccayānaṃ vasena sarūpato va vitthāritā, evaṃ avitthāretvā ekena lakkhaṇena sankhepato paccanīyaṃ dassetuṃ dhammasaṅgāhakehi *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo* ti¹ ādinā nayena anulomato kusalādīnaṃ paccayā uddhaṭa. Te ca kho paccayā samūhavasena, no ekekapaccayavasena¹ eva, tasmā ye yattha samūhato dassitā, te pi vibhajitvā veditabbā. Sabbe pi hi ime catu-vīsati paccayā aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti. Kataresu aṭṭhasu ? (1) Ārammaṇe, (2) saha-jāte, (3) upanissaye, (4) purejāte, (5) pacchājāte, (6) kamme, (7) āhāre, (8) indriye ti. Kathaṃ ? Thapetvā hi ime aṭṭha paccaye, sesesu soḷasasu hetupaccayo aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā ekantena saha-jātā hutvā, saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Anantara-paccayo samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime pana pañca uppajjitvā niruddhā attano anantaraṃ uppajjamānānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato anantarūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Nissayapaccayo saha-jātā-purejātabhedato duvidho. Tattha saha-jātā-nissayo saha-jātānaṃ yeva nissayapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-nissayo purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Adhipatipaccayo pi saha-jātādhipati ārammaṇādhipativasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātādhipati saha-jātānaṃ yeva adhipatipaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammanūpanissayo hoti yevā ti ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissayapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Vippayuttapaccayo saha-jātā-purejāta-pacchājātabhedato tividho. Tattha saha-jātavippayutto saha-jātānaṃ yeva vippayuttapaccaya bhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-vippayutto pure uppajjitvā pacchā ūppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejāte sangahito. Pacchājāta-vippayutto pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Atthipaccaya-avigatapaccayā saha-jātā-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyānaṃ ceva atthi-avigatesu ca ekekassa vasena chahi bhedehi thitā. Tattha saha-jātā-atthi-avigatā saha-jātānaṃ yeva atthi-avigatapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Purejātā pure uppajji-

¹ Above, p. 190. The text there should have been larger in type.

tvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Pacchājātā pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Āhārabhūtā kabalinkārā-hārapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Indriyabhūtā rūpajīvitindriyapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti ti evaṃ ime solasa paccayā imesu atthasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

Imesam pi pana atthannaṃ paccayānaṃ aññamaññaṃ sangaho atthi yeva. Ādito niddittho hi ārammaṇapaccayo adhipati-anadhipatibhedena duvidho. Tattha adhipatibhūto ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Anadhipatibhūto suddho ārammaṇapaccayo va hoti. Kamma-paccayo pi saha-jātanānākhaṇikavasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātakammaṃ attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva kamma-paccayo bhāvato saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Nānākhaṇikakammaṃ balava-dubbalavasena duvidhaṃ. Tattha balavakammaṃ vipākadhammānaṃ upanissayo va hutvā paccayo hoti ti upanissaye¹ sangahaṃ gacchati. Balavam pi pana rūpānaṃ dubbalaṃ ca arūpānaṃ nānākhaṇikakamma-paccayo. Āhārapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha arūpāhāro attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayo hoti ti saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Rūpāhāro saha-jāta-pure-jāta-pacchājātānaṃ paccayo na hoti. Attano pana uppādakhaṇaṃ atikkamitvā tthitippatto āhārapaccayataṃ sādheti ti āhārapaccayo va hoti. Indriya-paccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha (1) arūpindriyapaccayo attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva indriyapaccayataṃ sādheti ti saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. (2) Rūpindriyapaccayo pana ajjhatabhiddhā bhedato duvidho. Tattha (a) ajjhattaṃ indriyapaccayo pure uppajjitvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ sa-sampayuttadhammānaṃ² cakkhuviññānādīnaṃ indriyapaccayo hoti ti pure-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Bāhiro indriyapaccayo nāma rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Taṃ saha-jātānaṃ paccayo hontam³ pi anupālamattavasena⁴ eva⁴ hoti, na janakavasena ti indriya-paccayo va hoti. Evaṃ ime attha paccayā aññamaññaṃ pi sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

¹ S. upanissayapaccaye.

² So S. and B.

³ S. omits sa-.

⁴ S. anupālanamatta°.

Ayaṇ tāva aṭṭha paccayesu avasesānaṇ soḷasannaṇ ceva tesañ yeva ca aṭṭhannaṇ aññamaññavasena sangahanayo. Idāni imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ ekekasmīṇ catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayesu ye ye sangahaṇ gacchanti, te te veditabbā. Tattha aṭṭhannaṇ tāva sabbapaṭhame ārammaṇapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayo va sangahaṇ gacchati, na sesā tevīsati. Dutiye sahaajātapaccaye hetupaccayo, sahaajātādhipatipaccayo, sahaajātapaccayo, aññamaññapaccayo, sahaajāta-nissayapaccayo, sahaajāta-kammaṇapaccayo, vipākaṇapaccayo, sahaajāta-āhārapaccayo, sahaajāta-indriyapaccayo, jhānaṇapaccayo, maggaṇpaccayo, sampayuttaṇpaccayo, sahaajāta-vippayuttaṇpaccayo, sahaajāta-atthipaccayo, sahaajāta-avigataṇpaccayo ti ime panna-rasa paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Tatiye upanissayapaccaye adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto adhipatipaccayo, anantara - samantara - upanissaya - āsevanapaccayā, nānākhaṇiko balavakammaṇapaccayo, natthi-vigataṇpaccayo ti ime nava paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Catutthe purejātapaccaye purejāta-nissayapaccayo, purejātapaccayo, purejāta-indriyapaccayo, purejāta-vippayuttaṇpaccayo, purejāta-atthipaccayo, purejāta-avigataṇpaccayo ti ime cha paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Pañcame pacchājātapaccaye pacchājātapaccayo, pacchājāta-vippayuttaṇpaccayo, pacchājāta-atthipaccayo, pacchājāta-avigataṇpaccayo ti ime cattāro paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Chaṭṭhe kammaṇpaccaye nānākhaṇika-kammaṇpaccayo va sangahito. Sattame āhārapaccaye kabalin-kārūhūravasen' eva āhārapaccayo āhāra-atthipaccayo āhāra-avigataṇpaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahitā. Aṭṭhame indriyapaccaye rūpajīvitindriyapaccayo indriya-atthipaccayo indriya-avigataṇpaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Evaṇ imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ ekekasmīṇ ime c' ime ca paccayā sangahaṇ gatā ti ṇatvā, ye yattha sangahaṇ gatā, te tassa gaṇanena gahitā va hontī ti veditabbā. Evaṇ sabbapaccaya-sangāhakānaṇ imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena ekūnapaññāsāya pañhesu imasmiṇ paccaniye kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti ādayo ime pannarasa pañhā uddharitvā vissajjitā tattha kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, kusalo avyākatassa, kusalo kusal' avyākatassā ti kusalādikā cattāro pañhā.

Tathā akusalādikā. Avyākato pana avyākatassa, avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti avyākatādikā tayo. Kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, tathā avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca akusalassa, tathā avyākatassā ti dumūlak' ek' āvasānā cattāro honti. Tesu paṭhame pañhe yehi paccayehi¹ bhavitabbaṃ, te sabbe sangahetvā tayo paccayā vuttā. Duttiye dve. Tatiye pañca. Catutthe eko va. Pañcame tayo. Chaṭṭhe dve. Sattame pañca. Aṭṭhame eko. Navame satta. Dasame tayo. Ekādasame tayo. Dvādasame dve. Terasame cattāro. Cuddasame dve. Pannarasame pi cattāro va te sahaajātapaccayenā ti avatvā sahaajātaṃ pacchājātan ti vuttā.

Tattha kāraṇaṃ parato vakkhāma.

Samāsato pan' ettha eko dve tayo cattāro pañca² sattā ti cha¹ eva paccayaparicchedā honti. Ayaṃ pañhavārassa paccaniye ukkaṭṭhavasena pañhaparicchedo ceva, te te paccaye sangahetvā dassitapaccayaparicchedo ca. Na-hetupaccayā ti ādisu hi catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayapaccaniyesu ekapaccaniye pi ito uddhaṃ pañhā vā paccayā vā na labbhanti, hetthā labbhanti, tasmā yesu pañhesu kusalo dhammo kusalassa avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahaajātapaccayena paccayo ti evaṃ eko va paccayo āgato. Tasmiṃ paccaye paṭikkhitte te pañhā parihāyanti. Yasmiṃ pana pañhe kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, upanissaya paccayena paccayo ti³ evaṃ dve paccayā āgatā. Tattha na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ ekasmiṃ paccaye paṭikkhitte pi itarassa paccayassa vasena so pañho labbhat' eva. Tesu pana dvisu pi paccayesu paṭikkhittesu so vāro pacchijjati. Evam eva yesu pañhesu tayo cattāro pañca satta vā labbhanti, tesu ṭhapetvā paṭikkhitte paccaye avasesānaṃ vasena te pañhā labbhanti yeva. Sabbesu pana paccayesu paṭikkhittesu sabbe pi te vārā pacchijjanti ti idam eva c' ettha lakkhaṇaṃ. Iminā lakkhaṇena ādito paṭṭhāya tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttanāyānaṃ pabhedo ca tasmiṃ tasmiṃ paccaniye tesāṃ tesāṃ pañhānaṃ parihāni ca veditabbā. Tatrāyaṃ vitthārakathā. Paṭhame pañhe tāva tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṃ? Kusalo hi kusalassa pure-

¹ B. omits.

² S. inserts cha.

³ Above, p. 190.

jāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-vippayutteḥ' eva paccayo na hoti, sesehi visatiyā hoti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Saha-jāte pana sabbasangāhikavasena pannarasa paccayā sangahaṇ gacchantī ti vuttā. Tesu hetupaccaye paṭikkhitte cuddasa honti. Kusalo pana kusalassa neva vipākapaccayo na vippa-yuttapaccayo ti te dve apanetvā sese dvādasa sandhāya saha-jātapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Upanissayapaccaye pi sabbasangāhikavasena nava paccayā sangahaṇ gacchantī ti vuttā. Tesu adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇa-bhūto ca adhipatipaccayo ārammaṇūpanissayavasena upanissayam eva anupavittḥo. Kusalo pana kusalassa nānākhaṇi-kakammapaccayo na hoti ti taṇ apanetvā sese cha sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ pathame pañhe tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tesu imasmiṇ hetupaccanīye¹ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati ti evam ādinā ārammaṇa-paccayādisu vuttanāyen' eva uddharitvā pāli dassetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tassa vitthāraṇ apanetvā hetupaccayavittḥāraṇ paṭikkhipitvā² sā yeva pāli dassetabbā. Sesapaccayapaṭikkhepesu pi es' eva nayo. Tasmiṇ pana paccaye paṭikkhitte ye vārā parihāyanti, te parato vakkhāma.

Dutiye pañhe pana dvīhi paccayehi tayo paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi akusalassa anantarādivasena paccayā na hoti, tasmā te apanetvā ārammaṇūpanissayavasena sangahitaṇ ārammaṇādhipatiṇ ceva pakatūpanissayaṇ ca sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā suddho ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇādhipativasena adhipatipaccayo upanissayapaccayo ti dutiyapañhe dvīhi paccayehi ime tayo paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pañhe pana pañcahi paccayehi atṭhārasa paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi avyākatassa aññamañña-purejātāvasena vipāka-sampayuttehi yeva paccayo na hoti, sesehi ekūnavīsatiyā hoti. Tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Yasmā pana kusalo avyākatassa aññamañña-vipāka-sampayuttavasena paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto,

¹ S. °paccaye.

² B. pakkhipitvā.

kammapaccayo visuṇ gahito, tasmā ime pañca apanetvā sahaajātena dasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttesu chasu,¹ ṭhapetvā āsevanāṇ, sesā pañca pacchājāto eko va, tathā sahaajāta-nānākhaniḥkavasena duvidho pi kammapaccayo ti evaṇ tatiyapañhe pañcahi paccayehi ime aṭṭhārasa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Catutthe pañhe ekena pana paccayena dasa. Kathaṇ ? Kusalo hi kusalāvyākataṣṣa sahaajāte vuttesu pannarasasu aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta - vippayuttehi paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto. Iti ime pañca apanetvā sesā dasa paccayā ettha ekena paccayena dassitā ti veditabbā. Yathā ca imesu kusalādikesu catusu, tathā akusalādikesu pi catusu pañhesu tehi tehi paccayehi te te yeva paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tato parānaṇ avyākataḍḍinaṇ tiṇṇaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sattahi paccayehi te vīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ ? Avyākato hi avyākataṣṣa catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Hetupaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tevīsati honti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Yasmā pan' ettha asahaajātānam pi sangahaṇatthaṇ āhāra-indriyapaccayā visuṇ gahitā, tasmā ime tayo apanetvā sahaajātena dvādasā paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttā cha. Purejāto eko va. Tathā pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyapaccayā ti evam ettha sattahi paccayehi ime tevīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Dutiye tihi paccayehi dvādasā dassitā. Kathaṇ ? Ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Upanissayena pana ārammaṇūpanis-sayavasena ārammaṇādhipati-anantara-samanantara-natthi-vigatā upanissayapaccayo ti cha dassitā. Purejātena pure-jātānissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatā pañcā ti evam ettha tihi paccayehi ime dvādasā paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pi es' eva nayo. Tato parānaṇ dumūlakānaṇ catunnaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sahaajātapaccayena purejāta-paccayenā ti avatvā, sahaajātaṇ purejātaṇ ti vuttehi dvihi nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo paccayā dassitā. Kusalā hi khandhā vatthunā saddhiṇ ekato kusalassa paccayabhāvaṇ sādhayamānā kiñcāpi sahaajātā, sahaajātapaccayo pana na honti, vatthu missakattā, tasmā tesā sahaajātānaṇ nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena sahaajātaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Vatthumhi pi

es' eva nayo. Tam pi hi kiñcā pi purejātaṇ, khandhamissa-kattā pana purejātapaccayo na hoti. Kevalaṇ purejātānaṇ nissayādīnaṇ vasena purejātaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Dutiyapañhe saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāra-indriyaṇ ti vuttehi catūhi pi saha-jāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena cattāro paccayā dassitā. Imasmiṇ hi vāre saha-jātapaccayo labbhati, pacchājātapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Pacchājātānaṇ pana āhāra-indriya-sankhātānaṇ ca atthi-avigatānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Kusalā hi khandhā avyākatā ca mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena nissayapaccayena atthi-avigatapaccayehi ti catudhā paccayā honti, pacchājātā pana kusalā tehi yeva bhūtehi saddhiṇ tesāṇ yeva upādā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatavasena paccayo. Kabaḷinkārāhāro pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ purejātassa kāyassa atthi-avigatavasen' eva paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṇ pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ kaṭaṭṭā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatapaccayen' eva paccayo. Iti imaṇ catudhā paccayabhāvaṇ sandhāya saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ ti idaṇ vuttaṇ. Pacchājāta-āhāra-indriya-paccayā paṇ' ettha na labbhanti yeva. Parato akusalamissakapañhadvaye pi es' eva nayo ti evam ettha tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttapaccayānaṇ pabhedo veditabbo. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ pana paccaye tesāṇ tesāṇ pañhānaṇ parihā-nāparihāniṇ parato āvikarissāmā ti.

Paccayuddhārassa atthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Idani ete *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā* ti ādayo anulomavasena pannarasa vārā dassitā. Yaśmā paccaniye pi ete yeva, na ito uddhaṇ, heṭṭhā pana honti, tasmā yassa yassa paccayassa paccaniye ye ye vārā labbhanti, te te ādito paṭṭhāya gaṇanāvasena dassetuṇ, *na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti¹ ādi āradhaṇ.

Tattha na-hetuyā sabbesam pi yathā-dassitānaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena pannarasa labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe saha-jāte hetu-paccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ vāre suddho ārammaṇa-paccayo parihāyati. Sesapaccayavasena te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇe, evaṇ sesesu pi. Saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ ca vāre upanissa-

¹ Above, p. 191.

yena anantare ti evaṇ paccanīyato ñhitā paccayā parihāyanti. Avasesapaccayavasena te te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Na-sahajāto pana kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo kusalassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo akusalassā ti ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Etesaṇ hi purimesu dvīsu sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti ekādasannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena eko va paccayasangaho vutto. Te tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte aññenākarena vissajjanaṇ na labhanti. Pacchimesu dvīsu nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye sandhāya sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vuttaṇ. Te sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ ca purejātānaṇ ceva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, tasmā ime cattāro pi vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Tattha siyā tathā hetumhi paṭikkhitte sesānaṇ adhipati ādīnaṇ vasena te vārā laddhā, evaṇ sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ vasena kasmā na labbhanti ti? Nippadesattā. Hetu-ādayo hi sahajātānaṇ ekadesamattato sappadesā, tasmā tesu paṭikkhittesu aññesaṇ vasena te vārā labbhanti. Sahajāto pana nippadeso sabbe pi hetu-ādayo gaṇhāti, tasmā tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te paṭikkhittā honti. Na hi asahajāta hetupaccayādayo nāma atthi, iti sahajātassa nippadesattā tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te ubho pi vārā na labbhanti. Sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vissajjitavāresu pana kiñcāpi sahajātapaccayo yeva natthi, yasmā pan' ettha sahajātā va arūpakkhandhā nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena paccayā.¹ Sahajāte ca paṭikkhitte ekantena sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatā paṭikkhittā honti, tasmā tassa paṭikkhittattā te pi vārā na labbhanti ti. Evaṇ sabbathā p' ettha ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ yeva vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Na-aññamañña-na-nissaya-na-sampayuttesu² pi te yeva vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Sahajātagahitattā. Yath'eva hi arūpadhammabhūto sahajātapaccayo nippadesena cattāro arūpakkhandhe gaṇhāti, tathā aññamañña-nissayasampayuttā pi ti sahajātagahitattā etesu pi paṭikkhittesu te vārā na labbhanti ti veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ *na-aññamaññe ekādasā, na-nissaye ekādasā, na-sampayutte ekādasā* ti. Tattha siyā kiñ-

¹ S. °avigatapaccayena paccayo.

² B. °na-sampayutto.

cāpi ime avisesena kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ sangāhakattā sahaajātagahitā, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatassa, ṭhapetvā sahaajātapaccayaṃ, aññathā paccayo va na hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyatu, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatānaṃ neva aññamaññapaccayo hoti, tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro kasmā parihāyati ti? Aññamaññapaccayadhammavasena pavattisambhāvato.¹ Yath' eva hi kusalāvyākatā kusalassa sahaajātapaccayā² va na honti. Sahajātaadhammavasena³ pana nissayapaccayādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati, evam idhā pi aññamaññapaccayadhammavasena sahaajātādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. *Na-aññamaññapaccaye-na paccayo* ti padassa hi ayam attho: ye dhammā aññamaññapaccayasangahitaṃ gatā, na tehi paccayehi⁵ kusalo ca kusalāvyākatānaṃ sahaajātādivasena paccayo honto' aññamaññapaccayadhammeh' eva paccayo hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Yathā ca so vāro, tathā sesā pi tayo ti cattāro pi te vārā parihāyanti. *Na-nissaye ekūdasā* ti etthā pi yasmā tesāṃ vārānaṃ ekantena sahaajātapaccayaadhammā va nissayabhūtā, tasmā nissaye paṭikkhitte parihāyanti. *Na-purejāte terasā* ti sahaajātaṃ purejātaṃ ti vuttavissajjane dvimūlake dve apanetvā terasa. Yathā hi te sahajāte paṭikkhitte purejātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tathā purejāte pi paṭikkhitte sahaajātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā te apanetvā *terasā* ti veditabbā. *Na-pacchājāte pannarasā* ti ettha pacchājātapaccayena paccayo ti sahaajātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti vā āgataṭṭhānesu, ṭhapetvā pacchājātaṃ, avasesavasena pi te pañhā labbhanti, tasmā pannaras' eva vuttā. Na-kamme ti ādisu yasmā kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggā pi kusalādibhedānaṃ caturnaṃ khandhānaṃ ekadeso va, tasmā, ṭhapetvā te dhamme, avasesadhammavasena sahajātaadhammā paccayā honti ti ekam pi pañhavissajjanaṃ na parihīnaṃ. *Na-sampayutte⁶ ekā dasā* ti yasmā tesu catusu vāresu sampayuttadhammā

¹ Bm. sabbhāvato.³ S. Sahaajātapaccaya°.⁵ B. na te hi paccayo.² Bm. paccayo.⁴ B. °sabbhāvato.⁶ B. Sampayutte.

vasena navā ti vuttaṇ. Atṭhamūlake *na-nissaye ekādasā* ti sabbaṇ heṭṭhā vuttasadisam eva. Navamūlake *na-upanissaye pañcā* ti kusalādayo avyākatantā¹ tayo, dumūlakā avyākatantā dve cā ti pañca. Tesu nānākhaṇīkakkamma-āhāra-rūpajivitindriya-pacchājātadhammavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Dasamūlake *na-purejāte pañcā* ti ādisu pi te yeva na-pacchājāte tiṇi ti pacchājātavasena labbhamāne dumūlake avyākatante² dve apanetvā avasesā. Na-vippayutte pi te yeva tayo.³ *No-atthiyā dve* ti nānākhaṇīkakkammavasena kusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpassa. Vipākaṇ pan' ettha na-upanissayena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā na labbhati. Ekādasamūlake heṭṭhā vuttasadisā va gaṇanā. Dvādasamūlake *na-kamme ekan* ti avyākatena avyākataṇ. Tattha ca āhāra-indriyavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Terasamūlakādisu pi sabbattha ekan ti āgataṭṭhāne idam eva gahetabbaṇ. Na-āhāre pana indriyavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Na-indriye āhāravasena cuddasamūlakādisu na-kammena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā no-atthi-no-avigatā na labbhanti ti na vuttā. Na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā ti na-indriyaṇ apanetvā vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha indriyavasena ekaṇ veditabbaṇ. Na-vipākapaccayā na-indriyapaccayā ti na-āhārapaccayaṇ apanetvā vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha āhāravasena ekaṇ veditabbaṇ. Imesu pana dvīsu paccanīyato tṭhitesu gaṇanā nāma natthi, tasmā ekato na dassitā ti.

Na-hetumūlakay niṭṭhitay.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi pannarasa, terasa, ekādasā, navā ti⁴ sabbadukesu cattāro va mūlagaṇanaparicchedā. Tikādisu pana bahupaccayasamāyoge itarāni pi satta pañca tiṇi dve ekan ti paricchinnaṇaṇāni vissajjanaṇi labbhanti yeva. Tesu yesaṇ paccayānaṇ samāyoge yaṇ yaṇ labbhati, taṇ taṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā uddharitabbaṇ. Sabbesu c' etesu na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-ārammaṇādini padāni atikkantena na-hetupadena⁵ saddhiṇ paṭhamāṇ sambandhitvā⁶ va cakkāni katāni. Yasmā pana

¹ S. avyākatāna.

² S. avyākataṇ te.

³ S. tiṇi.

⁴ Above, p. 193.

⁵ B. atikkantena hetu°.

⁶ B. bandhitvā.

tāni na-hetumūlake vuttasadisān' eva honti, tasmā vitthārena adassetvā sankhepaṇ katvā dassitāni. Tattha yathā na-hetumūlake na-ārammaṇa-na-upanissayā visuṇ [visuṇ]¹ pannarasa vāre labhantā pi samāyoge terasa labhiṇsu, evaṇ sabbattha terasa yeva labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇa-na-sahajātehi saddhiṇ na-upanissaye satta vārā honti, evaṇ na-upanissaya-na-ārammaṇehi saddhiṇ na-sahajāte pi satta. Na-nissayapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā na-pacchājāte tiṇi ti kusalādini avyākatantāni. Tesu kaṭattā-rūpaṇ ca āhārasamutṭhānaṇ ca paccayuppannaṇ. Na-āhāra-na-indriyamūlakesu catukkesu na-kamme na saddhiṇ aghaṭitattā na-hetumūlake viya ekantena [na]² labbhanti. Na-indriyamūlake, na-upanissaye ca na-purejāte ca ṭhapetvā, na-āhāre tiṇi ti kātābbaṇ ti na-indriyapaccayato paṭṭhāya ime dve paccaye ghaṭetvā na-indriyapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-upanissayapaccayā na-āhāre tiṇi. Na-indriyapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-purejātapaccayā na-āhāre tiṇi ti evaṇ imehi paccayehi saddhiṇ na-āhārapaccaye ca gaṇanā kātābbā ti attho. Tattha tiṇi ti kusalādin' eva avyākatassa. Tattha kusalākusalā kaṭattā rūpānaṇ purejātassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena. Avyākatā pana citta-cetasikā pacchājātapaccayen' evā ti imesaṇ vasena tiṇi vissajjanāni veditābbāni. Parato pana na-pacchājātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā na-āhāre dve ti vuttaṇ.³ Tattha kaṭattā rūpavasena kusalaṇ avyākatassa, tathā akusalan ti ettakam eva labbhati. Āhārassa pana paṭikkhitattā kabalinkārāhāro atthi-avigatavasenā pi paccayabhāvaṇ na labbhati. Na-vippayuttamūlakassa catu-mūlakena upanissaye pañcā ti kusalo saha-jātakusalassa. Kusalo kaṭattā rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa, akusalo saha-jāta-akusalassa, tathā kaṭattā-rūpasāṅkhātassa avyākatassa, avyākato saha-jāta-avyākatassā ti evaṇ pañca. Na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-upanissaye tiṇi ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kusalādayo tayo avyākatassa. No-atthipaccayā na hetuyā navā ti⁴ na-hetupaccayā no-atthiyā vuttānam eva. Sabbe pi hi ekamūlak' ekāvasānā anantarapakatūpanissayavasena labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe navā ti pi te yeva na-ārammaṇe ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve kātābbā. Yāva nissayam pi ti

¹ Bm. omits. ² B. omits. ³ Above, p. 198. ⁴ Above, p. 199.

no-atthimūlake naye no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ cakkabandhagamanena na-ārammaṇapaccaye tthatvā imehi vā tihi ito paresu na-adhipati-ādisu aññataraññatarena vā saddhiṇ yāva nissayapaccayaṇ pāpuṇāti tāva tthatvā na-upanissaye dve vissajjanāni kātābāni ti attho. Evaṇ lakkhaṇaṇ tthatvā puna na-ārammaṇato patthāya yāva na-nissayā satta paccaye gahetvā *na-upanissaye dve* ti āha. Tattha no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-upanissaye dve, no-atthipaccayā na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-adhipatipaccayā na-upanissaye dve ti evaṇ na-ārammaṇato purima-pacchimehi na-nissaya-pariyosānehi¹ sabbapadehi saddhiṇ yojānā kātabbā. Dve ti pan' ettha kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassā ti nānākhanikakammavasena kaṭattā-rūpassa paccayavasena veditabbāni. Na-upanissayapadena saddhiṇ na-purejātādisu sabbattha dve. Kammapaccayo pan' ettha na gahito, tasmiṇ hi gahite te pi dve vārā chijjanti vissajjanam eva na labbhati. Evaṇ yena yena saddhiṇ yassa yassa saṅsandane yaṇ labbhati yaṇ ca parihāyati, taṇ sabbaṇ sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā sabbapaccanīyesu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nitthitaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Anulomapaccanīye *hetupaccayā satta*, ārammaṇe *navā* ti evaṇ Anulome,² *na-hetuyā pannarasa*, na-ārammaṇe *pannarasā* ti evaṇ Paccanīye ca³ laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccayo anulomato tthito, tassa anulome laddhavārehi saddhiṇ ye paccanīyato tthitassa paccanīye laddhavāresu sadisavārā tesā vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Anulomasmiṇ hi hetupaccaye *hetuyā sallā* ti satta vārā laddhā. Paccanīye na-ārammaṇapaccaye na-ārammaṇe *pannarasā* ti *pannarasa* laddhā. Tesu ye *hetuyā satta vuttā*, tehi saddhiṇ na-ārammaṇe vuttesu *pannarasasu* kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti ime satta sadisā. Te sandhāya *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe sallā* ti vuttaṇ.⁴ *Na-adhipatiyā sallā* ti ādisu pi

¹ B. Bm. omī na~.

² Above, p. 180.

³ Above, p. 191.

⁴ Above, p. 200.

es' eva nayo. Na-sahajātassa pana hetupaccayassa abhāvā na-sahajāte eko pi na labbhate, tasmā tena saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Na-aññamaññe kusalādayo tayo rūpāvyākatassa labbhanti, te sandhāya tīni ti vuttaṃ. Tathā na-sampayutte. Na-vippayutte pana kusalaṃ kusalassa, akusalaṃ akusalassa, avyākataṃ avyākatassā ti arūpadhammavasena tīni veditabbā. Na-nissaya-no-atthi-no-vigatā na-sahajāto viya na labbhanti yevā ti tehi pi saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Evam ettha satta tīni ti dve yeva gaṇanaparichedā. Tesāṃ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassa pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā paccayaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Tattha *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ¹ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti iminā nayena satta vārā uddharitabbā. *Na-adhipatiyā sattā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Dutiye ghaṭane aññamaññassa pavittḥattā, tḥapetvā na-sampayuttaṃ, sēsesu tīni ti vuttaṃ. Na-sampayutte pana aññamañña-vippayuttaṃ paṭisandhi-nāmarūpaṃ sandhāya ekan ti vuttaṃ. Aññamaññapaccayo c' ettha anulomaghaṭane pavittḥattā paccanīyato na labbhati, tasmā na-aññamaññe ti na vuttaṃ. Yathā c' ettha, evaṃ sesaghaṭanesu pi pavittḥapaccayā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti na vuttā.

Tatiyaghaṭane sampayuttassa pavittḥattā sabbattha tīni yeva.

Catutthaghaṭane vippayuttassa pavittḥattā tīni ti kusalādinī cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa.

Pañcame vipākassa pavittḥattā sabbattha ekaṃ avyākātena avyākataṃ. Ito paresu pi vipākasaṃpayuttesu es' eva nayo.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe cattārī ti² kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti imesaṃ vasena veditabbāni Sesaṃ pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. hetū°.

² Above, p. 201.

Na-aññamaññe dve ti kusalā-avyākatassa, tathā avyākato. Parato pi dvīsu es' eva nayo.

Iminā upāyena sabbaghaṭanesu labbhamānavasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sabbāni pi c' etāni imasmiṇ anulomapaccanīye sahaṇātavasena ceva pakiṇṇakavasena ca pannarasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭanasatāni vuttāni. Tesu tasmiṇ tasmiṇ ghaṭane ye anulomato ṭhitā paccayā, tesu eko pi paccanīyato na labbhati. Hetumūlake c' ettha paṭhame ghaṭane anulomato pañcannaṇ paccayānaṇ ṭhitattā paccanīyato ekūnavīsati paccayā āgatā. Evaṇ sesesu pi anulomato ṭhitā va sesā paccanīyato āgatā. Anulomato c' ettha bahusu pi ṭhitesu paccanīyato ekeko va āgato ti veditabbā. Yathā ca hetumūlake evaṇ ārammaṇādīmūlakesu pi sabbam etaṇ vidhānaṇ yathānurūpato¹ veditabbanti.

Anuloma-paccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Paccanīyānulome pi *hetuyā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anulome, *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaṇ Paccanīye ca laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccanīyato ṭhito, tassa paccanīyato laddhavāresu ye anulomato ṭhitassa anulomato laddhavārehi sadisā vārā, tesu vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Paccanīyasmiṇ hi *na-hetupaccaye na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti pannarasa vārā laddhā.

Anulome ārammaṇapaccaye *ārammaṇe navā* ti nava vārā laddhā. Tattha yena *hetuyā pannarasa vuttā*, tesu ye vārā ārammaṇe vutthehi navahi sadisā, tesu vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha ye ārammaṇe nava vuttā, tena *hetuyā vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalākusalāvyākatānaṇ, akusalo akusala kusalāvyākatānaṇ, avyākato avyākata-kusalā-kusalānaṇ* ti imehi navahi sadisā, te sandhāya *na-hetuyā ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṇ.² *Adhipatiyā dasā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Ārammaṇādīnaṇ hi anulomagaṇanāya ye vārā vuttā, *na-hetupaccayena saddhiṇ saṇsandane* pi te sabbe labbhanti ti veditabbā. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa *na-hetupaccayena paccayo, ārammaṇapaccayena*

¹ S. yathānulomato anurūpato.

² Above, p. 222.

paccayo: dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyītvā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhatī ti iminā upāyena tesāṃ pāḷi uddharitabbā. Na-hetupaccayā adhipatīyā [dasā]¹ ti ettha, ṭhapetvā vīmaṃsādhīpatiṃ, sesādhīpativasena anulomavibhange āgatavārā uddharitabbā. Evam ettha nava, dasa, satta, tīni, terasa, ekaṃ ti cha gaṇanaparicchedā; tesāṃ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassā pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā na-hetumūlakādīnaṃ nayānaṃ timūlakādisu sabbasaṃsandanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Idaṃ tāva sādharāṇalakkaṇaṃ; na paṇ' etaṃ sabbasaṃsandanesu gacchati. Yehi pana paccayehi saddhiṃ yesaṃ paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ye vārā virujjhanti, te apanetvā avasesānaṃ vasena p' ettha gaṇanā veditabbā. Na-hetupaccayā, na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatīyā sattā ti ettha hi kusalo akusallassa, avyākato kusalassa, akusalassā ti ime ārammaṇadhipativasena labbhamānā tayo vārā virujjhanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti vuttattā, tasmā te apanetvā saha-jātādhipatiṃ nayaṇ' ev' ettha kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti satta vārā veditabbā. Te pi na-hetupaccayā ti vacanato, ṭhapetvā vīmaṃsādhīpatiṃ, sesādhīpatīnaṃ vasena. Evaṃ sabbattha ūnataragaṇanapaccayavasena avirujjhamānagaṇanavasena ca gaṇanā veditabbā. Yesu paccayesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu ye anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, te pi veditabbā; seyyathidaṃ: anantarapaccanīyato ṭhite samanantarāsevana-natthi-vigatā anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, saha-jāte paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato na² tiṭṭhanti. Nissaye paccanīyato ṭhite vatthupurejāto anulomato na tiṭṭhati. Āhāre vā indriye vā paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-³ vipāka-³jhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇe pana paccanīyato ṭhite adhipati-upanissayā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayā pana na labbhanti. Iminā upāyena sabbattha yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, taṃ jānitvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā. Tattha sabbesu pi timūlakādisu *anantare sattā* ti ādayo dummūlake laddhavārā yeva. Satta mūlakādisu pana *na-saha-*

¹ Bm. omits.² S. omits na.³ S. omits.

jātapaccayā nissaye tīṇi ti¹ purejātavasena vatthunissaye tīṇi. *Kamme dve nānākhaṇikavasen'* eva. *Āhāre ekaṇ* kabalīnkā-rāhāravasena. *Indriye ekaṇ* cha rūpindriyavasena. Kamena gantvā *vippayutte tīṇi* ti kusalādīnaṇ avyākatantāni pacchājātavasena atthi-avigatesu *pañcā* ti tāni ceva tīṇi kusalā-vyākatā avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatā avyākatassā ti imāni ca dve pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyavasenā ti. Pacchājātapaccayassa paccanikabhāvato paṭṭhāya pana atthi-avigatesu *ekaṇ* ti avyākato avyākatassa āhāra-indriyavasena. Na-āhāre gahite na-indriyapaccayā ti² gahetabbaṇ. Tathā na-indriye gahite āhārapaccayā ti. Kasmā? Dvīsu ekato gahitesu gaṇetabbavārassa abhāvato jhāna-maggādisu pi paccanikato tṭhitesu āhārato vā indriyato vā ekaṇ anulomaṇ akatvā va avasāne *indriye ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ; āhāre ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ* ti vuttaṇ. Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ nittṭhilaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-aññamaññamūlake *na-aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi* ti³ akusalādīni cittasamutṭhānānaṇ adhipatīyā aṭṭhā ti adhipatīyā vuttesu dasasu kusalo kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalāvyākatassā ti dve apanetvā sesāni aṭṭhā.

Sahajāte pañcā ti hetuyā vutthehi tīhi saddhiṇ kusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassā ti ime dve.

Nissaye sattā ti imehi pañcahi saddhiṇ avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti ime dve vatthuvāsena.

Kamme tīṇi ti hetuyā vuttān' eva sesatikesu pi es' eva nayo.

Adhipatīyā tīṇi ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-āhāramūlake *aññamaññe tīṇi* ti,⁴ tṭhapetvā āhāre, sesa-cetasikavasena veditabbāni. Yathā ca heṭṭhā, tathā idhā pi na-āhāra-na-indriyesu ekekam eva gahitaṇ, na dve ekato.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi ti heṭṭhā na-aññamaññe vuttān' eva.

Adhipatīyā aṭṭhā ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-vippayuttamūlake *kamme pañcā* ti⁵ kusalādi cetanā saha-

¹ Above, p. 223.

² S. inserts na.

³ Above, p. 224.

⁴ Above, p. 227.

⁵ Above, p. 228.

jātakusalādīnaṃ nānākhaṇḍikā kusalākusalā cetanā vipākaṇaṃ
kammaśamutthānarupassā ti evaṃ pañca.

Āhāra-indrivesu tīni sahajātasadisāni.

Jhāna-maggādisu tīni hetusadisāni.

No-atthimūlake yasmā hetu no-atthi nāma na hoti, niyamato atthi yeva, tasmā taṃ agahetvā *na-ārammane navā* ti vuttaṃ. Yathā ca hetu, tathā aññe pi atthi paccayalak-
khaṇayuttā ettha anulomato na tiṭṭhanti. *Kamme dve* ti idaṃ pana nānakhaṇikakammavasena vuttaṃ. Paccaniyato
sabbe labbhanti.

Yaṇ pana anulomato labbhamānam pi agahetvā tato puratārā paccayā paccanīyato gayhanti. So pacchā yojanaṇ labhati. Ten' ev' ettha *no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-arigatapaccayā kamme dve ti* vuttaṇ.¹ Kasmā pan' esa sakaṭṭhāne yeva gahito ti? Yasmā avasesesu sabbesu pi paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati. Idaṇ hi imasmiṇ paccayānulome lakkhaṇaṇ. So sabbesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati, so pacchā vuccatī ti.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigata-paccayā upanissaye navā ti ettha pi es' eva nayo. Idaṇṇa pana pakatūpanissayavasena vuttaṇ. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṇ, alabbhamānaṇ pure vuttaṇ pacchā vuttaṇ ca veditabban ti.

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānuloman nitthitay.

Nitthitā ca Kusalattikapatthānassa vannaṇā.

¹ Above, p. 229.

PK

4591

P3775

1921a

pt.2

Patthana

Tikapatṭhana of the
Abbidhamma piṭaka



PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY
